NO. 2012-14538

CARL HENRY BRUNSTING

IN RE:

) IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF))) HARRIS COUNTY, TEXAS)

) 80TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT

ORAL AND VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION OF CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING JULY 6, 2012 VOLUME 1

ORAL AND VIDEOTAPED DEPOSITION OF CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING, produced as a witness at the instance of CARL HENRY BRUNSTING, and duly sworn, was taken in the above-styled and numbered cause on July 6, 2012, from 9:48 a.m. to 2:27 p.m., before Jeanne C. Pearl, CSR in and for the State of Texas, reported by machine shorthand, at the offices of Merrill Corporation, 315 Capitol, Suite 210, Houston, Texas, pursuant to the Texas Rules of Civil Procedure.

		Page	2		Paga
1		ruge	2		Page
1 2 3	A P P E A R A N C E S			1	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the beginning of
3	FOR CARL HENRY BRUNSTING:			2	tape number 1 to the deposition of Carole Brunsting.
	Ms. Bobbie G. Bayless BAYLESS & STOKES			3	The time is 9:48. We're on the record.
5	2931 Ferndale			4	CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING,
6	Houston, Texas 77098			5	having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
0	Phone: 713-522-2224 E-mail: bayless@baylessstokes.com			6	(The time is 9:48 a.m.)
7	teague@baylessstokes.com			7	EXAMINATION
8 9	FOR AMY BRUNSTING AND ANITA BRUNSTING: Ms. Maureen Kuzik McCutchen			8	BY MS. BAYLESS:
5	MILLS SHIRLEY, LLP			9	Q. Would you state your name, please?
10	2228 Mechanic Street, Suite 400		1	10	A. Carole Brunsting.
11	P.O. Box 1943 (77553) Galveston, Texas 77550		1	11	Q. Have you ever had your deposition taken before,
	Phone: 409-763-2341		1	12	Ms. Brunsting?
12 13	E-mail: mmccutchen@millsshirley.com FOR VACEK & FREED:		1	13	A. No.
14	Ms. Zandra E. Foley		1	14	Q. All right. You understand that this is a
1 5	THOMPSON COE COUSINS & IRONS, LLP		1	15	deposition that's being taken in an action filed by your
15	One Riverway, Suite 1600 Houston, Texas 77056		1	16	brother Carl to try and investigate what's gone on with
16	Phone: 713-403-8200		1	17	the family trust. Do you understand that?
17	E-mail: zfoley@thompsoncoe.com		ł	18	A. Yes.
17	THE VIDEO TECHNICIAN:			19	Q. The you're not you don't have counsel
18				20	here representing you, right?
19	Mr. Dennis Beard		1	21	A. I didn't wasn't aware I needed one.
20				22	
21				23	Q. Well, I'm not saying you need one. I'm just
22 23				24	trying for the record to make it clear
24			1	25	A. No, I don't.
25			2	20	Q you're not represented?
		Page	3		Page 5
12	INDEX			1	A. No.
3	PAGE Appearance 2			2	Q. Okay. We're going to have some issues if we
4 5	Index 3 CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING			3	talk at the same time. So, let me give you some kind of
	Examination by Ms. Bayless 4			4	ground rules for depositions. The court reporter is
6	Signature and Changes 174			5	taking down what you say and there's also a videographer
7	- •			6	who is recording your image as you speak. But the
8	Reporter's Certificate 176			7	record will be a lot clearer if you let me finish my
9				8	question before you answer and I'll try to let you
10	EXHIBITS			9	finish your answer before I ask my next question. Okay?
11	NO. DESCRIPTION PAGE			.0	A. Okay.
	Exhibit 1 E-mail string, dated October 25 & 26,			.1	•
12	2010 41 Exhibit 2 E-mail string, dated October 27 & 28			.1	Q. And also even though we do have a videographer and, so, we'll be able to see if you shake your head or
13	2010		}	.2	• •
14	Exhibit 3 E-mail string, dated October 27 & 28, 2010		1		nod your head, it's helpful for the written record if
	Exhibit 4 E-mail string, dated October 28 & 29,			.4 5	you say yes or no as opposed to uh-huh or huh-uh which
15	2010 77 Exhibit 5 E-mail, dated November 8, 2010 92			.5	may be spelled differently or may be confusing. Okay?
16	Exhibit 6 E-mail string, dated December 13 & 14,			6	A. Yes.
17	2010		1	.7	Q. And even though you might have a tendency just
	Exhibit 8 E-mail, dated December 28, 2010 127		1	.8	to nod, if you will try to make verbal responses, that
18	Exhibit 9 Document request			.9	would be helpful. So, yes or no in response to
19	and January 1, 2012 45			0	questions. Okay?
20	from Summer Peoples to Brunsting		1		A. Okay.
21	Family, with attachments				Q. Or whatever the question might be. But if it's
?	2		1	3	yes or no, please verbalize as opposed to just shaking
			2		your head or nodding your head. Okay?
25			12	5	A. Okay.
21 ? 3 24			2 2 2	4	Q. Or whatever the question might be. But if it's yes or no, please verbalize as opposed to just shaking your head or nodding your head. Okay?

	Page 6		Page 8
1	Q. Now, you understand that you're under oath	1	A. Yes.
2	today just as if you were in a courtroom?	2	Q. And have you always lived in Houston?
	A. Yes, I do.	3	A. I was born in Oklahoma.
4	Q. And, so, the same penalties of perjury apply if	4	Q. So, how old were you when you moved to Houston?
5	you don't tell the truth. You understand that?	5	A. 12.
6	A. Yes, I understand that.	6	Q. And since then you've lived here?
7	Q. Okay. Now, you say you've never had your	7	A. Yes.
8	deposition taken before. Have you ever been involved in	8	Q. And do you have any children?
9	a lawsuit before?	9	A. No.
10	A. Not that I recall.	10	Q. Have you ever been married?
11	Q. Okay. Not a party to a lawsuit?	11	A. Yes.
12	A. Not that I recall, no.	12	Q. What's the name of your ex-husband?
13	Q. Have you ever been a witness in a courtroom as	13	A. Jody Larriviere.
14	opposed to in a deposition setting?	14	Q. And, so, when were you divorced?
15	A. No.	15	A. 1985.
16	Q. What is your educational background?	16	Q. You have four siblings, right?
17	A. I have a Bachelor's degree in accounting.	17	A. That's correct.
18	Q. And where did you receive that degree from?	18	Q. And of those four siblings your brother Carl is
19	A. University of Houston.	19	the only other one that lives in Houston; is that right?
20	Q. And when was that?	20	A. That's correct.
21	A. I think I graduated in 1989.	21	Q. At some point in time your parents became
22	Q. And do you have any are you licensed as a	22	involved with the law firm for which Al Vacek works.
23	CPA?	23	Are you aware of that?
24	A. No, not yet.	24	A. I'm aware of that.
25	Q. Is that something you're working toward?	25	Q. And he prepared or someone in his firm prepared
	Page 7		Page 9
1	A. Yes, I am.	1	what was called a living trust for your parents. Are
2	Q. Do you anticipate sitting for some type of an	2	you aware of that?
3	exam?	3	A. Yeah, I'm aware of that.
4	A Labordy have get for one next. I have the		·
	A. I already have sat for one part. I have the	4	Q. And did you have any communications with your
5	other three I need to sit for.	5	Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before
5 6	other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you	5 6	Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared?
5 6 7	other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here?	5 6 7	Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared?A. No.
5 6 7 8	other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year.	5 6 7 8	Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared?A. No.Q. How did you come to learn about it?
5 6 7 8 9	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a 	5 6 7 8 9	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some
5 6 7 8 9 10	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. 	5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting?
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before Cameron? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember. It's been so long. All I remember is my dad saying that
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before Cameron? A. Before Cameron I worked for Chase Source. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember. It's been so long. All I remember is my dad saying that he went to a seminar or something at church and they
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before Cameron? A. Before Cameron I worked for Chase Source. Q. And doing accounting work for them, also? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember. It's been so long. All I remember is my dad saying that
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before Cameron? A. Before Cameron I worked for Chase Source. Q. And doing accounting work for them, also? A. Yes. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember. It's been so long. All I remember is my dad saying that he went to a seminar or something at church and they went to this and it was going to protect their assets.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before Cameron? A. Before Cameron I worked for Chase Source. Q. And doing accounting work for them, also? A. Yes. Q. Anybody else? 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember. It's been so long. All I remember is my dad saying that he went to a seminar or something at church and they went to this and it was going to protect their assets.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 -4	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before Cameron? A. Before Cameron I worked for Chase Source. Q. And doing accounting work for them, also? A. Yes. Q. Anybody else? A. Before Chase Source I worked for Cardtronics. Before Cardtronics I worked for Compaq, Hewlett-Packard. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember. It's been so long. All I remember is my dad saying that he went to a seminar or something at church and they went to this and it was going to protect their assets. And at the time it seems like my parents were I don't even know. Maybe my dad was still, still working. So, I mean, it really didn't give it a lot of
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 other three I need to sit for. Q. Okay. Do you anticipate doing that do you have dates for doing that as we sit here? A. Within the next year. Q. Okay. And give us, if you would, just a thumbnail sketch of your employment background. A. I work for Cameron International. Q. And what did you do for them? A. I'm an accountant. Q. You work for them now? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. And have you worked for anybody else before Cameron? A. Before Cameron I worked for Chase Source. Q. And doing accounting work for them, also? A. Yes. Q. Anybody else? A. Before Chase Source I worked for Cardtronics. 	5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. And did you have any communications with your parents about this living trust that was created before it was actually prepared? A. No. Q. How did you come to learn about it? A. I don't know. They just mentioned it at some time. Q. And did they mention it in a situation in which you were the only child, their only child that was there or was this in a family setting? A. I assume it was a family setting. Q. Okay. And what do you recall them saying about it when they A. You know what, I really don't even remember. It's been so long. All I remember is my dad saying that he went to a seminar or something at church and they went to this and it was going to protect their assets. And at the time it seems like my parents were I don't even know. Maybe my dad was still, still working. So, I mean, it really didn't it didn't mean a lot to me

1	Page 10		Page 12
	Q. Okay.	1	spent years taking care of my dad and it was Carl's job
2	A. It was just something my parents went to a	2	to take care of my mother.
;	seminar, hey, this is what we did.	3	Q. And it was what?
4	Q. At some point in time did it take on a	4	A. It was Carl's job to take care of my mother.
5	different importance for you?	5	Q. All right.
6	A. No, it didn't.	6	A. And then Carl got ill and then I ended up being
7	Q. So, when your dad was still alive, do you know	7	involved with both of them.
8	if there were any changes made to the trust?	8	Q. Okay. Involved taking care of your mother?
9	A. I was never, ever involved with anything having	9	A. Taking care of my mother became my
10	to do with this trust ever.	10	responsibility.
11	Q. Okay.	11	Q. All right.
12	A. I wasn't counseled. I wasn't part of it. I	12	A. As well as Carl, making sure that I could do
13	never got involved with it.	13	what I could to help him as well. So, the only choice I
14	Q. And, so, who was involved with it?	14	was left with was taking my mother to go have this bank
15	A. I assume whoever my parents wanted to have	15	account set up so that my mother could continue to make
16	involved with it. I was never a trustee, a co-trustee.	16	her she could continue to pay her bills.
17	My name as far as I know was never on that document.	17	Q. Well, why wasn't Anita going to pay her bills
18	Q. All right. Well, I'm not really talking about	18	from the trust?
19	whether you were a trustee or co-trustee. I'm talking	19	A. I don't know. This was a conversation between
20	right now about what you might have known?	20	Candace Freed and my sister Anita Brunsting.
21	A. I never made it a point to be involved with	21	Q. The conversation about this account that was
22	anything of my parents' finances.	22	set up with you on it?
23	Q. Ever?	23	A. Yes.
24	A. Ever.	24	Q. So, you weren't even involved in the
25	Q. All right. So, how is it that you came to have	25	conversation?
•	Page 11		Page 13
1	a bank account with your mother?	1	A. No. Except for my objection that I did not
2	A. That was because of Vacek.	2	want to do this.
3	Q. Okay. What do you mean by that?	3	Q. So
4	A. When Anita took over as whatever my,	4	A. This was the decision that Candace Freed and
5	whatever my mother's function was with the trust and	5	Anita Brunsting came up with. This was not anything
6	Anita was going to take that over, my role was to take	6	that I thought, hey, this is a great idea, let's just go
7	care of my mother and in order to be able to do that the	7	off and do this. I had enough of my own I didn't
8	bills needed to be paid. And my mother always paid	8	want to be involved with having to also have to make
9	everything through the trust. Well, they didn't want it	9	sure that my mother's bills got paid, but their
10	that way anymore. It was Vacek that made the suggestion	10	suggestion was this was, this was what they suggested.
11	that a separate bank account be set up for my mother's	11	So, I assume this is something that Candace Freed with
12	household expenses. And they wanted me to be on there	12	her background and whatever she does for a living, this
	as a co-signee or co-whatever and I said I did not want	13	was her suggestion and this is how they wanted it to be
13	and the the second function of the second	14	set up. So, it was set up this way.
13 14	to do that because I never wanted to be connected to		
13 14 15	anything financial with my parents, period, period.	15	Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn
13 14 15 16	anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so	15 16	Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it
13 14 15 16 17	anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that?	15 16 17	Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita?
13 14 15 16 17 18	anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that? A. Because there was always so much just I	15 16 17 18	Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita?A. If I recall, it seems like I was on a
13 14 15 16 17 18 19	anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that? A. Because there was always so much just I didn't want to be associated with anything financial	15 16 17 18 19	Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita?A. If I recall, it seems like I was on a conversation on a phone call with both of them.
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that? A. Because there was always so much just I didn't want to be associated with anything financial with my parents. I didn't. I never had been. I didn't 	15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita?A. If I recall, it seems like I was on a conversation on a phone call with both of them.Q. Okay.
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that? A. Because there was always so much just I didn't want to be associated with anything financial with my parents. I didn't. I never had been. I didn't want to be. So, I at that time I just said that I 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita? A. If I recall, it seems like I was on a conversation on a phone call with both of them. Q. Okay. A. Because one time at my mother's house I was
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that? A. Because there was always so much just I didn't want to be associated with anything financial with my parents. I didn't. I never had been. I didn't want to be. So, I at that time I just said that I wasn't going to be involved, period, anymore and I was	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita? A. If I recall, it seems like I was on a conversation on a phone call with both of them. Q. Okay. A. Because one time at my mother's house I was over there and I answered the phone and I didn't
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that? A. Because there was always so much just I didn't want to be associated with anything financial with my parents. I didn't. I never had been. I didn't want to be. So, I at that time I just said that I wasn't going to be involved, period, anymore and I was just going to walk away because the agreement I had with 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita? A. If I recall, it seems like I was on a conversation on a phone call with both of them. Q. Okay. A. Because one time at my mother's house I was over there and I answered the phone and I didn't recognize the person on the phone. And then I realized
13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	anything financial with my parents, period, period. And, so Q. And why is that? A. Because there was always so much just I didn't want to be associated with anything financial with my parents. I didn't. I never had been. I didn't want to be. So, I at that time I just said that I wasn't going to be involved, period, anymore and I was	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Now, when you learned about it, did you learn about it from Candace Freed or did you learn about it from Anita? A. If I recall, it seems like I was on a conversation on a phone call with both of them. Q. Okay. A. Because one time at my mother's house I was over there and I answered the phone and I didn't

	2		-	ž
1	and that I didn't need my hands tied with my concern	1	anything.	ALCONTRACT OF A
2	was was that my mother's how my mother's finances	2	Q. And why is that?	1 MORE AND
;	were going to be taken care of. And that's I think	3	A. Because certain members of this family can just	100000000000000000000000000000000000000
4	maybe that is when she said we're going to make the	4	be so petty.	1.101000
5	suggestion that your mother sets up a separate bank	5	Q. Okay. So, you were concerned it was going to	STATISTICS OF
6	account for the for her household expenses.	6	cause some kind of controversy?	(ADV21-LAVA
7	Q. So, that's the first you had heard about this	7	A. Uh-huh.	2010AAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAAA
8	suggestion?	8	Q. And what would cause that controversy, what you	A COLORADO
9	A. Yes.	9	spent the money on or just that you were spending it? I	Charles
10	Q. And at that time did she say she was going to	10	mean, what would be the controversy?	\$101719240
11	suggest that you be on the account?	11	A. I guess it was just because I had never been	000000000000000000000000000000000000000
12	A. For some reason, yes, they suggested that I be	12	involved with any of my parents' finances at all. No.	2010/02/02
13	on the account.	13	It is because it was never my responsibility. My	2000000
14	Q. And then subsequently did you have a	14	responsibility in my family was to take care of my	10000000
15	conversation with Anita or Amy about this?	15	parents' health. And I just felt like this is pushing	0120200
16	A. I never spoke with Amy about it.	16	me into an area that my parents they had it spelled	ALC: NO.
17	Q. Did you have a conversation with Anita about	17	out what the roles were and mine was health, period.	0.000.0000
18	it?	18	And this was crossing over into financial.	101000
19	A. Yes.	19	Q. Okay.	10/10/10/
20	Q. And what was the nature of that conversation?	20	A. And, so, I felt like it was pushing somebody	Sector Science
21	A. That I objected to, I objected to this because	21	else's responsibility on to me. That was not my	Contraction of the
22	I did not want to be involved with, with this.	22	responsibility.	Second Second
23	Q. So, I assume that conversation with Anita	23	Q. How did they spell out what the	1.000 A.M.
24	happened very shortly after your conversation with	24	responsibilities were?	0.000000
25	Candace Freed?	25	A. They always made us aware of I assumed Carl was	dallow the late
	Page 15		Page 17	202.0
	5			÷.
1	-	1		alad Maria Vici
$\begin{vmatrix} 1\\2 \end{vmatrix}$	A. Uh-huh.	1 2	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from	adad Albeda aya dada she a
1 2 3	-	1 2 3	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that	
2	A. Uh-huh.Q. Did you talk with your mother about it?A. Yes.	2	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having	
2 3	A. Uh-huh.Q. Did you talk with your mother about it?	2 3	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents.	
2 3 4	A. Uh-huh.Q. Did you talk with your mother about it?A. Yes.Q. And what was what did you say to your mother	2 3 4	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having	
2 3 4 5	A. Uh-huh.Q. Did you talk with your mother about it?A. Yes.Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it?	2 3 4 5	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had,	
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying 	2 3 4 5 6	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy?	
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so 	2 3 4 5 6 7	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents.Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy?A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents.Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy?A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't.	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever 	алартын тайлалы тайларын боолон тайрарын алартын ардынаттай тайлартын уздан аталгындаган жалагы жалагын алартын Тайлалын тайлалын тайрар боолон тайрарын ардына тайрарын ардын тайрарын уздан аталгындаган алартын жалагын арды
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a checking account with the trust. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as I knew I had medical power of attorney and that never 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a checking account with the trust. Q. Okay. And, so, you had this conversation with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as I knew I had medical power of attorney and that never changed. As far as the trust and anything associated 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a checking account with the trust. Q. Okay. And, so, you had this conversation with your mother about this and what, what was her feeling 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as I knew I had medical power of attorney and that never changed. As far as the trust and anything associated with it, if my parents made any kind of a change that 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a checking account with the trust. Q. Okay. And, so, you had this conversation with your mother about this and what, what was her feeling about this separate account? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as I knew I had medical power of attorney and that never changed. As far as the trust and anything associated with it, if my parents made any kind of a change that involved me, I assume they would have talked to me about 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a checking account with the trust. Q. Okay. And, so, you had this conversation with your mother about this and what, what was her feeling about this separate account? A. She didn't object to it. I mean, it was just, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as I knew I had medical power of attorney and that never changed. As far as the trust and anything associated with it, if my parents made any kind of a change that involved me, I assume they would have talked to me about it. Because I don't think that ever happened, this 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 3	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a checking account with the trust. Q. Okay. And, so, you had this conversation with your mother about this and what, what was her feeling about this separate account? A. She didn't object to it. I mean, it was just, it was just another bank account. As far as I know, it 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as I knew I had medical power of attorney and that never changed. As far as the trust and anything associated with it, if my parents made any kind of a change that involved me, I assume they would have talked to me about it. Because I don't think that ever happened, this wasn't a conversation I ever really had with them or 	
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Uh-huh. Q. Did you talk with your mother about it? A. Yes. Q. And what was what did you say to your mother about it? A. Well, at the time my mother was still paying all of her own bills, so Q. Do you recall when this was? A. It seems to me that this entire conversation started back in maybe September of 2010. Q. Okay. And, so, at that point your mother was handling the trust and paying her own bills? A. Yes. Q. And paying those bills out of the trust, I assume? A. As far as I knew that I mean, that's when I found out that she I believe it was that she had a checking account with the trust. Q. Okay. And, so, you had this conversation with your mother about this and what, what was her feeling about this separate account? A. She didn't object to it. I mean, it was just, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 trustee and then apparently the co-trustee changed from time to time. But my role was to be I was the one that was in charge of the my parents, any decisions having to do with anything medical with my parents. Q. And what was the responsibility that Candy had, that they gave Candy? A. I don't know. I mean, at times I think she was co-trustee and then she was, then she wasn't. Q. And when you talk about trustee, is that in your mind a financial responsibility? A. Yes. Q. Okay. And what about Anita, what was her responsibility? A. See, I really don't know. I just all I ever knew is my parents said, Carole, you're the one that we really want in charge of our medical decisions all the way up until, you know, their death. And, so, as far as I knew I had medical power of attorney and that never changed. As far as the trust and anything associated with it, if my parents made any kind of a change that involved me, I assume they would have talked to me about it. Because I don't think that ever happened, this 	

	Page 18		Page 20
1	-	1	-
	responsibilities were very clearly outlined, you really	1	Q. Did you have anything to do with your parents'
2	meant your responsibility is	2	tax reporting at all?
٨	A. Mine.	3	A. No.
4	Q taking care of health?	4	Q. Up to this very day you don't?
5	A. My responsibility was taking care of my	5	A. No. My dad, as far as I know, he did all of
	parents' health.	6	his own income tax until I think in 2000 when did he
7	Q. And, so, what exactly did that involve? You've	7	get dementia that was really bad. He had someone at
	talked about medical power of attorney?	8	Chapelwood doing their taxes, but I think this guy was
9	A. That was doctors' appointments, taking my	9	about as old as my dad. And then my cousin Rich Rikkers
	parents to the doctors' appointments, helping them make	10	took it over from at some point.
	any kind of decisions. Just being involved with	11	Q. And he lives in Iowa?
	anything with medical care.	12	A. Uh-huh.
13	Q. Did you were you also involved in hiring,	13	MS. MCCUTCHEON: I'm sorry, could you say
	supervising the caretakers?	14	his name again?
15	A. Yes. But they had to meet my mother's approval	15	THE WITNESS: Rich Rikkers, Richard
	and if my mother didn't like them, they didn't stay.	16	Rikkers.
17	Q. Did you choose your parents' doctors or did	17	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. Getting back to this
18	they choose their doctors?	18	bank account again, and I got sidetracked, I apologize,
19	A. They had their own doctors, but if, if it	19	so once it was decided that the bank account would be
20	became an area of specialty where they didn't have a	20	set up, what were the logistics of setting it up? Did
	doctor, then that's where I would get their doctor	21	you go to the bank with your mother?
22	involved. And they gave us choices. Then, you know, we	22	A. I had to take my mother to the bank to set it
23	would I did as much research as I possibly could to	23	up, that's correct.
24	try to determine the best doctor for them.	24	Q. And how was it funded?
25	Q. At any point in time did you have to exercise a	25	A. It was funded with her Social Security and then
	Page 19		Page 21
1	health care power of attorney for either parent?	1	I'm assuming that Anita made transfers from the trust
2	A. I had to sign some things.	2	whenever it was necessary.
3	Q. Okay. Did you ever have to make life-ending	3	Q. So, you didn't have anything to do with
4	decisions	4	requesting transfers?
5	A. No, I didn't.	5	A. No. Anita had access to the account on-line.
6	Q that kind of thing?	6	Q. So, did you make any kind of reporting to Anita
7	A. No, I didn't.	7	at all?
8	Q. Now, throughout their lifetimes your parents	8	A. No.
9	made certain payments to their children, right?	9	Q. Did you you didn't provide any invoices or
10	A. Certain payments, what do you mean?	10	anything like that?
11	Q. Well, either gifts or loans? For whatever	11	A. Well, we kept if I recall, she, she had some
12 1	reason they gave money to their children?	12	of my mother's bills transferred so that they could be
13	A. Uh-huh.	13	paid by the trust so that not so many bills had to be
14	Q. Yourself included?	14	paid. But, I mean, we kept records of the caregivers'
15	A. Uh-huh.	15	time and anything that was paid and then that was kept
16	Q. And it's my understanding that there was some	16	in a, in a briefcase in my dad's office. And then when
	type of documentation that your parents kept about what	17	she'd come down, she'd go through the records and take
	amounts had been paid to various children. Are you	18	back with her whatever I guess she felt necessary. But
	familiar with that?	19	we didn't shred anything and we kept copies of
20	A. No.	20	everything.
21	Q. So, you never saw any document like that?	21	Q. Okay. So, you don't have any of those support
	A. No.	22	records today?
2.2	1 AT 11V4		•
	O Do you know if your parents ever filed aift tay	/ ~	
°3	Q. Do you know if your parents ever filed gift tax returns?	23 24	· +
	Q. Do you know if your parents ever filed gift tax returns?A. I have no idea.	23 24 25	A. No. Because it was never my understanding that I needed to keep anything other than like I said, when because really my mother was the one that was

2the I'm just trying to think. It was used to pay the caregivers and some of the medical bills and groceries and gas for the car and things like that. I mean, but 52a chance.3Q. Would you like to take a break?4and gas for the car and things like that. I mean, but 545the caregivers filled out we had them fill out, what 656do you call them, time sheets. So, we had copies of all of that.58Q. So, where do you think those records would be 959today?710A. I have no idea. When after my mother died, 11711within 24 hours I think my sister was most of my 12112family was there and you had four or five people just 13913going through the house. And at the time it wasn't 14314something that I really, you know, gave a lot of though 151315was. Inc. I really, I really have no idea.1416Q. Who were these four or five people going 171417through the house?1618A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over.1619For some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of 201612don't want to see this and all of a sudden stuff just started being thrown in the trash.2112Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was2526Q. you don't know in terms of records what was2427Page 231done to preserve records?	ł			5	
 caregivers and some of the medicab bills and groceries and gas for the car and things like that. I mean, but the caregivers filled out, we had them fill out, that d you call them, time sheets. So, we had copies of all of the them is the set of business deal. I just wanted time to be able to go through things to make sure that nothing got firown a way subtex areally used in the them is the set of business deal. I just wanted time to be able to go through things to make sure that nothing got firown a way is the real you have the got people leave an important. Because at the time 1 was really, really bus at work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an use just a really busy it work because we had some key people leave an it was into a seq it bounkey. If there we and the they werent torming. A clandy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. If remember, Amy and Anita ware going to be and it and the to see it was and it as and it or set and the two were troming. A low that to see this and all of a sudden staff. dont want to see this and all of a sudden staff. done to preserve records? a. Liknow that there was a briefcase on a round it subte in my daff office and that's where were treated. We as any thing came in the mail that we thought it was some they wanted the suff donated. And, so, we leave an it was about to pour down rain. And, so, the asymption, the they wanted the suff we now ere and they were these and they were they sampted to britcing. A. Ikn	1		1	to go with all this stuff. Because nobody was giving me	
4 and gas for the car and things like that. I mean, but A. No. Everybody treated it like this was some 5 the caregivers filled out - we had them fill out, what bind of business deal. I just wanted to be able to 6 Q. So, where do you think those records would be bind of business deal. I just wanted to keep or something that was 10 A. I have no idea. When after my mother died, itime to just doe verybting I was doing to do everybdi 12 family was there and you had four or five people just something that I really, you know, gave a lot of thought 15 to. So, i mean, I really, I really have no idea. A. I have no idea. When ere disc four of the people going 17 fmough the house. Anta twe going to 18 A. Cardy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 19 For some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of 10 that was to see this and lof a sudden 12 calendars, I don't want to see this and lof a sudden 12 calendars, I don't want to see this and lof a sudden 13 that bring fired out-we have thought it was 14 the wore could a we had to rea a moving 15 oc. So, you don't know in iterms of records what was 14 don't want to see this and lof a sudden	12				
5 the caregivers filled outwe had them fill out, what 5 kind of business deal. J just wanted time to be able to go through things to make sure that nohling got thrown 6 do you call them, time sheets. So, we had copies of all 6 go through things to make sure that nohling got thrown 8 Q. So, where do you think those records would be important. Because at the time 1 was really, really 10 A. I have no idea. When after my mother died, important. Because at the time 1 was really use three was really, really 11 within 24 hours 1 think my sister was most of my family was there all obje thory 13 going through the house. And at the time it wasn't antia called me up and said you meet to have everythin 14 so, I mean, I really, I really have no idea. A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drine came over. 15 ror some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgeny of 10 16 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I 20 17 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I 21 26 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 22 12 don't want to see this and all of a sudden 23 28 A. Iknow that there, was a bricefase	: A			•	
6 do you call them, time sheets. So, we had copies of all 6 go through things to make sure that nothing got thrown 7 of that. 6 Q. So, where do you think those records would be 10 way that I wanted to keep or something that was 8 Q. So, where do you think those records would be 10 way that I wanted to keep or something that the thing that was 9 today? 11 within 24 hours I think my sister was - most of my 12 family was there and you had four or five people just 30 hint torego the house. And at the time it wasn't 14 something that I really, you know, gave a lot of thought 15 how so just a really basing time. That's why I didn't have 15 to. So, Imena, I really, I really have no idea. 16 come in and help and then they weren't coming. A 16 Q. Who were these four or five people going 17 and they ware coming and then they weren't coming. A 17 for some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of 12 16 16 12 don't want to see this and all of a sudden 12 16 16 16 12 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 12 16 16 16 16 22 </td <td></td> <td></td> <th></th> <td>• •</td> <td></td>				• •	
7 of that. 7 away that I wanted to keep or something that was 8 Q. So, where do you think those records would be 5 9 today? 1 10 A. I have no idea. When after my mother died, 11 within J Abours I think my sister was most of my 12 family was there and you had four or five people just 13 going through the house. And at the time it wasn't 14 something that I really, you know, gave a lot of thought 15 to. So, I mean, I really, J really have no idea. 16 Q. Who were these four or five people going 17 and they were coming and then they werent coming. 18 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 19 A that to see pib lottes, I dort want to see 12 dort want to see pib lottes, I dort want to see 13 dort want to see pib lottes, I dort want to see 14 dort want to see pib lottes, I dort want to see 15 op. So, you dort know in terms of records what was 12 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 14 that be in my dad's office and that's where we put very 2 A. I dont know. Maybe once a monthy		-		-	
8 Q. So, where do you think those records would be 8 important. Because at the time I was really, really 9 today? busy at work because we had some key people leave an 11 within 24 hours 1 think my sister was - most of my 10 12 family was there and you had four or five people just 10 was uist a really busy time. That's why I didn't have 12 family was there and you had four or five people just 10 Anita called me up and said you need to have everything 13 something that 1 really, you know, gave a lot of thought 10 was - no. If remember, Arny and Anita were going to come i and help and then they weren't going to come i and help and then they weren't going to come i and help and then they weren't going to come i and help and then they weren't going to come i and help and then it was. And, so, all rouid do more justing that to see this and all of a sudden 11 11 14 don't want to see this and all of a sudden 12 14 don te operserve records? 12 14 how hat there was a briefcase on a round 14 14 15 so, so, you don't know in terms of records what was 12 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 14 14 the stuff ontated. And, so, al cord is one pairing 14 done to preserver records? 14 14	1	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	1		
9 today? 9 busy at work because we had some key people leave an 10 A. I have no idea. When – after my mother died, was just a really busy time. That's why I dian't have 11 was just a really busy time. That's why I dian't have was just a really busy time. That's why I dian't have 12 family was there and you had four or five people just A. I that's where and you know, gave a lot of thought 13 going through the house. And at the time it wasn't An it a called me up and said you need to have everything 14 our by I think it was the middle of Jauany. And that was - no. If I remember, Anny and Anita were going to our by I think it was the middle of Jauany. And that were going to our by I think it was the middle of Jauany. And that were going to our by I think it was the middle of Jauany. And that were going to an though the bise specific provide the ouse by whatever date it was. And, so, all I could do the tow sent to go a count want to see this and all of a sudden started being thrown in the trash. 12 don't want to see this and all of a sudden started being thrown in terms of records what was 12 A. I know that here was a briefcase on a round stable in my dad's office and that's where we put every sing there was a briefcase on a round stable in my dad's office and that's where we put every sing is thery it here. And then, ike sid, when anything she there was a briefcase on a round stable in my dad's office and that's where we put every sing it ereeipt, very single time sheet. Everything was there. 14<			1	• • • •	
10 Å. I have no idea. When – after my mother died, 11 was just a really busy time. That's why I didn't have 11 within 24 hours I think my sister was – most of my 11 11 was just a really busy time. That's why I didn't have 12 family was there and you had four of five people just 12 itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everydou 14 something that I really, you know, gave a lot of though 14 Antia called me up and said you need to have everythin 15 to. So, I mean, I really, I really have no idea. 16 O. Who were these four or five people going 17 through the house? 17 and they were the midle of January. And that was – no. if I renember, Amy and Anita were going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then they werent going to come in and help and then it was they only a something and they werent coming. A 12 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I 2 12 don't want to see pill bottles, I don't want to see thad all of a sudden 14 14 stuff just started being thrown in the trash. 25		• • •	1		
11 within 24 hours I think my sister was - most of my 11 time to just drop everything I was doing to do everybod 12 family was there and you had four or five people just itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everybod 14 something that I really, you know, gave a lot of thought itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everybod 15 to. So, I mean, I really, I really have no idea. itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everybod 16 Q. Who were these four or five people going itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everybod 17 through the house? itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everybod 17 through the house? itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everybod 18 through the house? itime to just drop everything. I was doing to do everybod 19 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. itime to just drop everything. I was doing to may be once and did some painting out of the house by whatever date it was. And, so, all could I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 21 don't want to see this and all of a sudden it had bit further was a briefcase on around it hat briefcase. And iffen 3 anything came in the mail that we though it was is it was about to pour down rain. And, so, we loaded 16 An		•	ł		ī.
12 family was there and you had four or five people just 12 else's bidding. But I received an e-mail, I think. 13 going through the house. And at the time it wasn't 16 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 16 Q. Who were these four or five people going 17 and they were coming and then they weren't going to come in and help and then they weren't going to come in and help and then they weren't going to come in and help and then they weren't going to come in and help and then they weren't going to come in and help and then they weren't going to come in and help and then they weren't going to come in and help and then they weren't going to come in the house, lef's get rid of everything, 1 12 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, 1 20 2 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 21 3 stiff just started being thrown in the trash. 22 2 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 23 2 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 3 3 table in my dad's office and that's where we put every 3 4 somethig dats heneedd that was trust related, we 3 5 put in that briefcase. And if anything came in the shed' pick it up. 3 somethig that she need of thewas in strelated, we 3			ſ		
13 going through the house. And at the time it wasn't something that 1 really, you know, gave a lot of though to some timing that 1 really, you know, gave a lot of though to some time the time to the people going 13 Anita called me up and said you need to have everythin out by think it was the middle of January. And that 14 something that 1 really, you know, gave a lot of though the house? 16 O. Who were these four or five people going 17 through the house? 17 and they were coming and them they weren't going to come i and they were out and did some painting 18 A. Cardy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 18 An then twas like you have to get everything out of 10 dont want to see bias anymore, mother is not here, 1 And then it was like you have to get everything out of 21 dont want to see bias and all of a suden 21 had the runt. we suft for an amoving 23 calendars, I don't want to see 22 23 24 truck because some of it was going to be - all of 25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 24 truck because some of it was going to be - all of 25 A. I know that there was a briefCase on a round 34 that's where they wouldn't take it because the 3 had the would owe in to Houston, she'd go through it was 5 <t< td=""><td></td><td></td><th></th><td></td><td></td></t<>					
14 something that I really, you know, gave a lot of thought 14 out by I think it was the middle of January. And that 15 to. So, I mean, I really, I really have no idea. 15 out by I think it was the middle of January. And that 16 Q. Who were these four or five people going it was in the middle of January. And that 17 through the house? it was in the pand then they weren't coming. A 18 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. it was inter one gening the brouse, let's get rid of everything. I 12 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I and then it was like you have to get verything and the they weren't coming. A 12 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I and the in the solid is adden 14 function it was like you have to get verything in the tracks, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden and the in the house, all the furniture was there. So, I 15 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 25 Carl's stuff Drina didn't want it. And, so, we loaded 16 done to preserve records? all the stuff up in the truck and then we went over to 16 Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through - I'm all the stuff up in the ruck and then we went over to 17 assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if <td></td> <td></td> <th></th> <td>÷</td> <td></td>				÷	
15 to. So, I mean, I reatly, I really have no idea. 15 was - no. If I remember, Amy and Anita were going to come i 16 Q. Who were these four or five people going 16 come in and help and then they werent coming. A 17 through the house? 16 come in and help and then they werent coming. A 18 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 16 and they were coming and then they werent coming. A 19 For some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of 10 11 that May came in maybe once and did some painting 19 And then it was like you have to get everything out of 10 dows yaut - at that point because there was so much 12 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I 23 had the run time was there. So, I 23 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 24 left in the house, all the furniture was there. So, I 24 M. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 25 Carl's stuff Drina didn't want it. And, so, we loaded 25 Q. So, you don't know that there was a briefcase on a round all the stuff up in the truck and then we went tog oa 3 that so upde the ouse, sight erecipt, every single time sheet. Everything was forou over tore - my parents volunteered for MAM.		• • •			
16 Q. Who were these four or five people going 16 come in and help and then they weren't going to come i 17 and they were coming and then they weren't coming. A 18 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 19 For some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of 10 10 Idon't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, 1 11 21 don't want to see pill bottles, I don't want to see 10 23 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 24 24 stuff just started being thrown in the trash. 25 25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was Page 23 21 done to preserve records? 2 2 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 3 3 table in my dad's office and that's where we put every 3 4 single receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was 5 5 put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when 5 6 Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through - I'm 6 7 a something that she needed that was trust related, we 5 9 sourdet hat's where we put were'	[
17 through the house? 18 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 19 For some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of let's clean up the house, let's get rid of everything, I 20 let's clean up the house, let's get rid of everything, I 21 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I 22 don't want to see this and all of a sudden 23 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 24 stuff just started being thrown in the trash. 25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 26 Page 23 27 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 3 table in my dad's office and that's where we put every 4 single receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was 5 put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when 7 assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if 8 something that she needed that was trust related, we 9 all ways just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up. 11 Q. How often did she come in to Houston? 12 A. Idon't know. Maybe once a moth, something 13 like tat. 14 Q. I	1				
18 A. Candy, Amy, Anita. Carl and Drina came over. 18 1 think Amy came in maybe once and did some painting. 19 For some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of 19 And then it was like you have to get everything out of 20 let's clean up the house, let's get rid of everything, 1 21 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, 1 21 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, 1 22 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, 1 23 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 23 had to rent - we rented awe had to rent a moving 25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 25 Carl's stuff Drina didn't want it. And, so, we loaded 26 Page 23 Page 27 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round that's where hey wanted the stuff donated. And, so, drove over there and they wouldn't take it because the 37 asingle receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was 1 38 sput in that briefcase. And if anything came in the mail that we thought it was 39 something that's he needed that was trust related, we 3 31 ket at. 0. Q. Okay. 31 A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something	1		}		
19For some reason there seemed to be a sense of urgency of 2019And then it was like you have to get everything out of 2020let's clean up the house, let's get rid of everything, 1 21 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, 1 22 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, 1 			ş	· · · · ·	
20 let's clean up the house, let's get rid of everything, I 21 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I 22 don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I 22 don't want to see this and all of a sudden 23 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden 24 stuff just started being thrown in the trash. 25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was Page 23			ł		
21don't want to see this anymore, mother is not here, I21do was just at that point because there was so much22don't want to see this and all of a sudden22left in the house, all the furniture was there. So, I23calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden23had to rent we rented a we had to rent a moving24stuff just started being thrown in the trash.25Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was2624carles beause some of it was going to be all of272825Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was26Carl's stuff Drina didn't want it. And, so, we loaded26A. I know that there was a briefcase on a roundatble in my dad's office and that's where we put every33table in my dad's office and that's where we put every3that's where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so, 43table in my dad's office and then, like I said, when4that's where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so, 44anything came in the mail that we thought it was5nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent3something that she needed that was trust related, we9stuff.10Q. Netwis kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. I herms of the personal property that was in10Q. Okay.12A. Uh-huh.16Godowill and they was about to pour down rain. And, so,13Jike that.16Was that papened to that?14Q. What happened to that?16		÷ ,	1		
22 don't want to see pill bottles, I don't want to see 22 left in the house, all the furniture was there. So, I 23 stuff just started being thrown in the trash. 23 had to rent we rented a we had to rent a moving 24 stuff just started being thrown in the trash. 23 had to rent we rented a we had to rent a moving 25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 26 Carl's stuff Drina didn't want i. And, so, we loaded Page 23 Page 23 <td></td> <td></td> <th>1</th> <td></td> <td></td>			1		
23 calendars, I don't want to see this and all of a sudden stuff just started being thrown in the trash. 23 had to rent we rented a we had to rent a moving truck because some of it was going to be all of 24 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 24 truck because some of it was going to be all of 25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 26 Carl's stuff Drina didn't want it. And, so, we loaded 24 A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 21 all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go at 3 table in my dad's office and that's where we put every all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go at 5 put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when 1 all the stuff up or to my parents voluntered for MAM is 6 Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through I'm 6 Goodwill and they weren't taking anything, either. S 7 assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if 7 nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent 8 storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this 9 southing take needed that was trust related, we 9 storage facility that was about to pour down rain. And, so, 10 Q. How often did she come i			1		
24stuff just started being thrown in the trash.24truck because some of it was going to be all of25Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was25Carl's stuff Drina didn't want it. And, so, we loadedPage 232Page 232A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round3table in my dad's office and that's where we put every4single receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was5bit in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when6Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through I'm7assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if7assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if7nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent8anything came in the mail that we thought it was9something that she needed that was trust related, we10Q. How often did she come in to Houston?10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?1112A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something1213like that.10Q. Okay.14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in1515your parents' house when your mother died she still16lived in the house, right?17A. Uh-huh.18Q. What happened to that?19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.20Mat then for some reason there was this real sense of21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the22house went on the marke			1		
25 Q. So, you don't know in terms of records what was 25 Cart's stuff Drina didn't want it. And, so, we loaded Page 23 1 done to preserve records? 1 all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go at bring it over to my parents volunteered for MAM it as where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so, drove over there and they wouldn't take it because th had all they could take. And then we went over to - my parents volunteered for MAM it as where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so, drove over there and they wouldn't take it because th had all they could take. And then we went over to - my parents volunteered for MAM it as where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so, drove over there and they wouldn't take it because th had all they could take. And then we went over to - mobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big stuff. 10 Q. Okay. 11 A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something sour parents' house when your mother died she still 12 A. Uh-huh. 13 Q. What happened to that? 14 Q. In terms of the personal property that was in your parents' house when your mother died she still <td>1</td> <td></td> <th></th> <td>•</td> <td></td>	1			•	
Page 23Page1done to preserve records?1all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go an2A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round1all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go an3table in my dad's office and that's where we put every3that's where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so,4single receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was5that's where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so,5put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when6Goodwill and they ween't taking anything, either. S7assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if7nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent8anything came in the mail that we thought it was8stuff.9always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?11A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something11like that.12we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in12we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were15huse when your mother died she still16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17In the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, hat uas left out. Everything that was l	1	· ·		· · ·	
1done to preserve records?1all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go at2A. I know that there was a briefcase on a roundtable in my dad's office and that's where we put every1all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go at3table in my dad's office and that's where we put every3that's where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so,4single receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was4drove over there and they wouldn't take it because th5put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when5had all they could take. And then we went over to6Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through it was5nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent8something that she needed that was trust related, we9stuff.10always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?11A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something13like that.10Q. Okay.14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in15your parents' house when your mother died she still15jue to the house, right?14go through reith was its is tarted to rain. And16Ive di the house, right?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,17A. Uh-huh.18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they want		······································			
2A. I know that there was a briefcase on a round 3 table in my dad's office and that's where we put every 4 single receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was 5 put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when 6 Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through I'm 7 assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if 8 anything came in the mail that we thought it was 		Page 23		Page 2	5
3table in my dad's office and that's where we put every 43that's where they wanted the stuff donated. And, so, drove over there and they wouldn't take it because th had all they could take. And then we went over to Goodwill and they weren't taking anything, either. S nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this storage facility that was big enough to store all this store all this store all this store all this store all this store all the back of my car and drive i tover there. So, I mean so, it's all still stiting there. So, 1913I house went on the market. The house was sold within the 21 urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the 22 house went on the market. The house was sold within the 23 week. And then I was told I had to get everything out 424by I think first it was the end of December. And I told25by I think first it was the end of December. And I told26by I think first it was the end of Dece	1	-	1	all the stuff up in the truck and then we went to go and	
4single receipt, every single time sheet. Everything was45put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when66Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through I'm67assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if58anything came in the mail that we thought it was99something that she needed that was trust related, we910always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.1011Q. How often did she come in to Houston?112A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something1213like that.1314Q. In terms of the personal property that was in1515your parents' house when your mother died she still1516lived in the house, right?1617A. Uh-huh.1718Q. What happened to that?20And then for some reason there was this real sense of21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the22house went on the market. The house was sold within the23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out24by I think first it was the end of December. And I told			1	bring it over to my parents volunteered for MAM and	
5put in that briefcase. And then, like I said, when5had all they could take. And then we went over to6Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through I'm6Goodwill and they weren't taking anything, either. S7assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if7nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent8anything came in the mail that we thought it was8storage facility that was big enough to store all this9something that she needed that was trust related, we9stuff.10always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?11A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something1213like that.10Q. Okay.14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in14got everything in there as fast as they could and they16lived in the house, right?111417A. Uh-huh.15supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw18Q. What happened to that?181819A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, every scrap of paper, everyth21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the21it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was lef22house went on the market. The house was sold within the23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did. <td></td> <td>•</td> <th></th> <td>•</td> <td></td>		•		•	
6Anita would come in to Houston, she'd go through I'm assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if6Goodwill and they weren't taking anything, either. S nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent storage facility that was big enough to store all this stuff.7assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if anything came in the mail that we thought it was 97nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent storage facility that was big enough to store all this 99something that she needed that was trust related, we 109911Q. How often did she come in to Houston? 1210N. And it was about to pour down rain. And, so, we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were just packing it in there as fast as they could and they got everything in there just as it started to rain. And then I mean, this is, this is big stuff that was supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I mean so, it's all still sitting there. So, everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everything that was left in that house Tino came and helped me it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left in the back. And then I was told I had to get everything out . 424			{		
7assuming she'd go through the briefcase. And if7nobody took anything. So, I had to go over and rent8anything came in the mail that we thought it was9storage facility that was big enough to store all this9something that she needed that was trust related, we9stuff.10always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?11A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something1213like that.13just packing it in there as fast as they could and they14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in14got everything in there just as it started to rain. And15your parents' house when your mother died she still15then I mean, this is, this is big stuff that was16lived in the house, right?16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So,18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, every scrap of paper, everything,20house went on the market. The house was sold within the22in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything,23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23everything that was left out. Everything that was left23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did. <td></td> <td>•</td> <th></th> <td>•</td> <td></td>		•		•	
8anything came in the mail that we thought it was something that she needed that was trust related, we always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.8storage facility that was big enough to store all this stuff.10always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?11A. And it was about to pour down rain. And, so, up just got it all in. I mean, we were they were12A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something like that.12we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were13like that.13just packing it in there as fast as they could and they14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in lived in the house, right?14got everything in there just as it started to rain. And16lived in the house, right?16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of20that was left in that house Tino came and helped me21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the21it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left22house went on the market. The house was sold within the '323everything that was left out. Everything that was left24 <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><th>1</th><td></td><td></td></td<>			1		
9something that she needed that was trust related, we always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.9stuff.10always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?11A. And it was about to pour down rain. And, so, we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were13like that.12we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in 15just packing it in there as fast as they could and they14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in 151316lived in the house, right?1417A. Uh-huh.1518Q. What happened to that?1619A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.1920And then for some reason there was this real sense of 211021urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the 221123week. And then I was told I had to get everything out 242324by I think first it was the end of December. And I told24				· · · ·	
10always just kept it there. And then she'd pick it up.10Q. Okay.11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?11A. And it was about to pour down rain. And, so,12A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something11A. And it was about to pour down rain. And, so,13like that.12we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in14got everything in there just as it started to rain. And15your parents' house when your mother died she still15then I mean, this is, this is big stuff that was16lived in the house, right?16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So,18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of20that was left in that house Tino came and helped me21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the11it up and we got it all loaded, everything, that was left23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23everything that was left out. Everything that was left23week Ut think first it was the end of December. And I told24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.				· · ·	
11Q. How often did she come in to Houston?12A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something13like that.14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in15your parents' house when your mother died she still16lived in the house, right?17A. Uh-huh.18Q. What happened to that?19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.20And then for some reason there was this real sense of21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the22house went on the market. The house was sold within the3week. And then I was told I had to get everything out4by I think first it was the end of December. And I told					
12A. I don't know. Maybe once a month, something12we just got it all in. I mean, we were they were13like that.13just packing it in there as fast as they could and they14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in14got everything in there just as it started to rain. And15your parents' house when your mother died she still14got everything in there just as it started to rain. And16lived in the house, right?16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17in the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of10that was left in that house Tino came and helped me21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the11it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left22house went on the market. The house was sold within the23everything that was left out. Everything that was left3week. And then I was told I had to get everything out24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.4by I think first it was the end of December. And I told24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.	1			•	
 13 like that. 14 Q. In terms of the personal property that was in your parents' house when your mother died she still 14 got everything in there just as it started to rain. And then I mean, this is, this is big stuff that was 15 then I mean, this is, this is big stuff that was 16 lived in the house, right? 17 A. Uh-huh. 18 Q. What happened to that? 19 A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted. 20 And then for some reason there was this real sense of 21 urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the 22 house went on the market. The house was sold within the 3 week. And then I was told I had to get everything out 4 by I think first it was the end of December. And I told 		•		-	
14Q. In terms of the personal property that was in14got everything in there just as it started to rain. And15your parents' house when your mother died she still15then I mean, this is, this is big stuff that was16lived in the house, right?16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of20that was left in that house Tino came and helped me21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the21it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23everything that was left out. Everything that was left24by I think first it was the end of December. And I told24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.	1	•		• •	
15your parents' house when your mother died she still15then I mean, this is, this is big stuff that was16lived in the house, right?16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of20that was left in that house Tino came and helped me21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the21it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left22house went on the market. The house was sold within the22in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything,23everything that was left out. Everything that was left24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.	1				
16lived in the house, right?16supposed to be donated. It's not like I can just throw17A. Uh-huh.17it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of20that was left in that house Tino came and helped me21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the21it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left22house went on the market. The house was sold within the22in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything,23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23everything that was left out. Everything that was left24by I think first it was the end of December. And I told24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.				* · * ·	
17A. Uh-huh.17it in the back of my car and drive it over there. So, I18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of19everything, every scrap of paper, everyth21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the11it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left22house went on the market. The house was sold within the22in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything,23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23everything that was left out. Everything that was left24by I think first it was the end of December. And I told24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.					
18Q. What happened to that?18mean so, it's all still sitting there. So,19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everything,20And then for some reason there was this real sense of19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everything21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the20that was left in that house Tino came and helped me22house went on the market. The house was sold within the22in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything,23week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23everything that was left out. Everything that was left24by I think first it was the end of December. And I told24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.				· · ·	
19A. Everybody pretty much took what they wanted.19everything, everything, every scrap of paper, everyth20And then for some reason there was this real sense of20that was left in that house Tino came and helped me21urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the20it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left22house went on the market. The house was sold within the22in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything,3week. And then I was told I had to get everything out23everything that was left out. Everything that was left4by I think first it was the end of December. And I told24in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.				-	Ì
 And then for some reason there was this real sense of urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the house went on the market. The house was sold within the week. And then I was told I had to get everything out by I think first it was the end of December. And I told And then I was told to get out and, so, I did. 			1	-	
 urgency to get the house sold quickly. And, so, the house went on the market. The house was sold within the week. And then I was told I had to get everything out by I think first it was the end of December. And I told it up and we got it all loaded, everything that was left in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything, everything that was left out. Everything that was left in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did. 			\$		
 house went on the market. The house was sold within the house went on the market. The house was sold within the week. And then I was told I had to get everything out week. And then I was told I had to get everything out by I think first it was the end of December. And I told in the garage. Everything. I had to get everything, everything that was left out. Everything that was left in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did. 			1	•	x
 week. And then I was told I had to get everything out everything that was left out. Everything that was left by I think first it was the end of December. And I told in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did. 					
4 by I think first it was the end of December. And I told 24 in the house I was told to get out and, so, I did.					ľ
125 mem, i said, you know, i can t where am i supposed 125 Q. And when you were told to do this, had Anita	1	-			
	Z 3	them, i said, you know, i can't where am i supposed	۲۵	Q. And when you were told to do this, had Anita	

	Page 26		Page 28
1	and Amy come and already gotten whatever they wanted out	1	Q. Okay. And what when did you first find out
2	of the house?	2	that changes had been made?
	A. Uh-huh.	3	A. I knew that there were some changes that were
4	Q. Okay. Tell me what MAM stands for.	4	being discussed in August.
5	A. Methodist Area Ministries.	5	Q. Of 2010?
6	Q. Okay. And, so, this stuff is still in the	6	A. Uh-huh.
7	storage facility you're saying?	7	Q. What, what was being discussed?
8	A. Yes.	8	A. About making my mother it was my
9	Q. And is that the storage facility that you	9	understanding that my mother was going to go and talk
10	provided the receipt for in your documents?	10	with Vacek about the fact that my brother was so ill.
11	A. Yes. It's my there's all my parents	11	And, and then the next thing I knew everything changed.
12	well, it's not all my parents' furniture because some of	12	Q. Now, you took your parents as I understand
13	it they did take. But it's two king-size beds. It's	13	it, you took your mother to the doctor?
14	all the bedroom furniture I had. It's two couches.	14	A. Yes.
15	It's chairs. It's my grandparents' table and chairs	15	Q. You did not take her to Vacek's office?
16	that my sister Amy brought back. It's all of Carl's	16	A. (Witness nods head.)
17	stuff. It's all the stuff out of Carl's office for some	17	Q. Did you make appointments for her with either
18	reason Drina didn't want. But I have it. I kept it. I	18	Vacek or Candace Freed or whoever might have been
19	kept it because it belonged to my brother and that's why	19	dealing
20	I kept it, so	20	A. My mother did that on her own.
21	Q. And who is paying for the storage?	21	Q. Was she driving?
22	A. I am.	22	A. Back then, yeah.
23	Q. You're paying the cost of the storage unit?	23	Q. So, do you think that she drove herself to the
24	A. (Witness nods head.)	24	firm or do you know if anybody went with her?
25	Q. All right. Then your parents' house was sold,	25	A. To this day I don't know the answer to that.
	Page 27		Page 29
1	right?	1	All I know is that the day that she went there was the
2	A. Yes.	2	day she was supposed to go to M.D. Anderson. And at the
3	Q. And were you involved at all in the sale of the	3	last minute that day she cancelled the appointment at
4	house?	4	M.D. Anderson. And I told her, I said, if you're going
5	A. No.	5	to do this, mother, you're going to do it yourself
6	Q. At some point I know e-mails were sent around	6	because I had worked so hard to get her in there.
7	about a car that was your parents' car that your mother	7	Q. That was going to be her first appointment at
8	still had when she died. What's the status of that car?	8	M.D. Anderson?
9	A. I have it.	9	A. That was the most important appointment for
10	Q. Okay. Have you bought it or you just have it?	10	her.
11	A. I don't know. I was we were going to work	11	Q. And, so, she cancelled that and she told you
12	something out and then just all hell broke loose and I	12	she was cancelling it so that she could go talk
13	have it.	13	A. She told me that she was cancelling the
14	Q. So, it's in your possession?	14	appointment. She didn't tell me why.
15	A. Yes.	15	Q. Did you learn later that that was why?
16	Q. Is it drivable?	16	A. I pieced it together myself.
17	A. Not right now, no.	17	Q. And how did you piece it together?
18	Q. But you have not paid anything for it at this	18	A. When I saw the date of her signature on the
19	point?	19	document.
20	A. No.	20	Q. Okay. And when did you see the document itself
21	Q. Now, in 2010 your mother made some changes to	21	for the first time?
22	the trust. You're aware of that, right?	22	A. I don't even remember.
٦3 م	A. Uh-huh.	23	Q. When you saw it for the first time, did you
	Q. It would be better if you said yes.	24	actually read the document?
.4 25	A. Yes.	25	A. Huh-uh.

1	Page 30		Page 32
	Q. How did you know what changes were made or did	1	Anita had I think the summer off and, so, she started
2	you know what changes were made?	2	helping her with it. And I have to admit that's one
	A. Anita told me or Anita told me what the	3	area that Anita, she's very detailed and she likes that
4	proposed changes were, but then I mean, I guess as	4	kind of stuff. I mean, she's very good at it. And, so,
5	far as how the trust document worked and all of that, my	5	she started helping my mother with it. And I even asked
6	mother had signed and hadn't signed. I wasn't really	6	my sister Candy if she could help her with it because
7	at the time I really wasn't really focused on the trust.	7	Candy was a bookkeeper and she was really good at that
8	What was bothering me what was really tearing me up	8	kind of stuff but she didn't have the time, either. But
9	was the fact that my mother cancelled her appointment at	9	somebody, somebody, somebody that was tied to that trust
10	M.D. Anderson.	10	whose name was on that trust needed to help my mother
11	Q. Okay.	11	and assist my mother with getting everything filed
12	A. And the fact that my brother was so ill at the	12	properly and getting it all taken care of because there
13	time. I think he was no. He was out of a coma, but	13	was a lot involved with that. And like I said, my dad
14	he was still in ICU. So, I wasn't really thinking a lot	14	had always been the one that took care of that.
15	about this because I went to see my brother every day	15	Q. And, so
16	and I wasn't this wasn't really something I thought	16	A. And we all assumed it was going to be Carl, but
17	about.	17	he he just never either had the time or he just
18	Q. Did Anita visit your brother, do you know?	18	wouldn't go over there and help my mother.
19	A. A couple of times.	19	Q. So, you don't think that he ever did anything
20	Q. When your well, when your mother went, did	20	with regard to the trust?
21	she say why she did she ever tell you why she went to	21	A. No.
22	meet with Vacek's firm about the changes?	22	Q. So, you would be surprised to learn that he did
23	A. No, no.	23	have meetings?
24	Q. Was it your impression that the changes that	24	A. I know he went to meetings. He went to
25	she wanted to make were changes that she had in mind or	25	meetings. But as far as going over and sitting with my
	Page 31		Page 33
	were they changes that Anita had in mind?		
1		1	mother and just saying, okay, we need to do we need
2	A. No. The impression I got was from talking	1 2	mother and just saying, okay, we need to do we need to make sure this is done and this is done and this is
2 3	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far		
2 3 4	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm	2 3 4	to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed
2 3 4 5	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's	2 3 4 5	to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother?
2 3 4 5 6	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was	2 3 4 5 6	to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no.Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother?A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of
2 3 4 5 6 7	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and	2 3 4 5 6 7	to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no.Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother?A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no.Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother?A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either.And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad always handled all the finances. And then when he died,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust? A. It's my understanding that my parents had her
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad always handled all the finances. And then when he died, I always assumed that Carl was going to go and help her	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust? A. It's my understanding that my parents had her on there at one time, but then they took her off. And
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad always handled all the finances. And then when he died, I always assumed that Carl was going to go and help her with she was really struggling with the paperwork of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust? A. It's my understanding that my parents had her on there at one time, but then they took her off. And it's my understanding that my mother made the decision
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad always handled all the finances. And then when he died, I always assumed that Carl was going to go and help her with she was really struggling with the paperwork of what to file and things having to do with the trust.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust? A. It's my understanding that my parents had her on there at one time, but then they took her off. And it's my understanding that my mother made the decision to put her back on.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad always handled all the finances. And then when he died, I always assumed that Carl was going to go and help her with she was really struggling with the paperwork of what to file and things having to do with the trust. And he was just never there. He wouldn't go. And like	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust? A. It's my understanding that my parents had her on there at one time, but then they took her off. And it's my understanding that my mother made the decision to put her back on. Q. And how do you have this understanding? What's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad always handled all the finances. And then when he died, I always assumed that Carl was going to go and help her with she was really struggling with the paperwork of what to file and things having to do with the trust.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust? A. It's my understanding that my parents had her on there at one time, but then they took her off. And it's my understanding that my mother made the decision to put her back on.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 3	to my mother was this is what Vacek recommended. As far as who she picked as the successor on the trust, I'm assuming that was up to my mother. That was my mother's decision. But it was my understanding and what was explained to me was that my mother drove to Vacek and at some point my mother went to go see Candace Freed about the trust and these were the recommendations made by Candace. Q. And these were recommendations made because of Carl's illness? A. That's correct. Q. Was there anybody that your mother if she didn't confide in you about financial matters, was there anybody that she confided in? A. I tell you when it came to finances, my dad always handled all the finances. And then when he died, I always assumed that Carl was going to go and help her with she was really struggling with the paperwork of what to file and things having to do with the trust. And he was just never there. He wouldn't go. And like I said, my mother was really, really struggling with	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\end{array}$	 to make sure this is done and this is done and this is done, no. Q. Okay. And you know that because you discussed that with your mother? A. Yes, yes, because she was expressing a lot of frustration. And my mother just didn't have a lot of patience when it came to that kind of thing, either. And a lot of it had to be done on-line and she just really needed some assistance with it. And I never offered because I was never I had never attended a meeting with Vacek. I didn't know anything about the trust. I didn't have copies of it. And, so, I didn't feel like I was in a position to really offer her any help. Q. Do you know how Amy became involved in the trust? A. It's my understanding that my parents had her on there at one time, but then they took her off. And it's my understanding that my mother made the decision to put her back on. Q. And how do you have this understanding? What's the basis of your understanding?

	Page 56
1 A. Uh-huh. 1 oxygen.	
2 Q. At some point in time did Anita sort of inform 2 Q. And the breathing proble	ems and the dependence
you about what had gone on with the changes to the 3 on the oxygen, did that sometim	nes make her less lucid
4 trust? 4 than at other times?	
5 A. She made me aware. 5 A. Huh-uh.	
6 Q. And was that because you asked her or did she 6 Q. All right. So, you don't	think she ever had
7 volunteer to make you aware? How did that come about? 7 any difficulty just with carrying	
8 A. I was aware that there was, that there were 8 functions?	
9 changes going on with the trust. But as far as the 9 A. No.	
10 timeline and when I found out what I found out, I mean, 10 Q. At some point in time yo	ou became concerned.
11 like I said, it's all because of the type of illness 11 didn't you, that in fact she was	-
12 that my mother had and because of the type of illness my 12 of these documents at by Car	÷ ÷
13 brother had and because my role was medical, I was 13 she might not have been realizi	
14 really a lot more focused on that. And as far as the 14 MS. FOLEY: Object	
15 changes in the trust and things like that, I may have 15 A. No.	
16 questioned it and I may not have liked the changes they 16 Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) S	o, you never had that
17 made, but there really wasn't anything I could do about 17 concern?	
18 it. And at the time it really didn't impact me. Like I 18 A. I didn't have any influen	ce over my mother in
19 said, my only objection was that I felt like I was 19 that regards. And I may have q	-
20 getting pulled into something financial when I was 20 really there were some things	-
21 requested that I set up this bank account for my mother. 21 once I realized that I did question in the set up this bank account for my mother.	-
22 It just never sat well with me. 22 some of the changes. But since	-
23 Q. What kind of illness did your mother have? 23 with Candace Freed and	
24A. She had atypical tuberculosis in her lungs24Q. Why did you question it	?
25 which made it difficult for her to breathe and she had a 25 MS. FOLEY: Objecti	
	-
Page 35	Page 37
1bile duct tumor.1Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) W	hy did you question it?
2 Q. All right. And, so, you said that because of 2 MS. FOLEY: Objection	on, form.
3 the nature of her illness you were focused on that. 3 A. Because I was never invo	olved with any of the
4 What did you mean by that? 4 meetings prior. And	
5 A. My mother this problem that she had with her 5 Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) D	id you ever have a concern
6 lungs had been diagnosed almost probably 12 years ago 6 that your mother did not underst	tand the nature of the
7 and they had been watching it. And when my parents got 7 documents that she had signed?	
8 pneumonia back in 2007, this fungus that she had in her 8 A. No, because it's my under	-
9 lung started to grow and there really was no real cure 9 at Vacek had to sit with my mot	
10 for it. But what she needed to do was take these 10 was understanding what she was	0 0
11 antibiotics which she refused to do. And I had been to 11 Q. How did you how do y	ou have that
12several doctors' appointments with her and she just12understanding?	
13didn't want to take these antibiotics. And she just13A. Because I had to I took	
14didn't like this doctor, either. So, I found her a14to Vacek. There was one visit w	•
15 different doctor and we finally found the right doctor 15 mother to Vacek and they sat the	
16 that she liked because it was getting more and more 16 over in great detail everything to	
17 difficult for her to breathe. And, so, I got oxygen in 17 understood what she was signing	
18 the home and that helped out a lot. And, so, I just 18 with everything that she was sig	-
19 kept trying to find the right doctor that could impress 19 realized that you don't just walk	- +
20 upon my mother that taking antibiotics wasn't that big 20 a bunch of documents. There's	
21 of a deal because she thought it was going to make her 21 four or five people in the room.	-
22 really, really sick. And, so, we finally found the 22 care to make sure that my mothe	
²³ right doctor that she liked that was able to convince ²³ everything. And it's like I said	-
4 her just to give it a try which she did. And then come 24 walking in a room and signing the	+
25to find out she was able to eventually get off the25because I had I think that this	relationship with

 I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. I couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. I couldn't fix it for anybody. Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that you went to? A. That was when my mother was going to either I'm trying to remember if that was that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, talk with Candace about some changes or sign some changes with some documents. Q. Who else was in the meeting? Who else was in the meeting? Who else was in the meeting? Candace Freed and then there was an older gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And 	j
everything from a cally emotionally charged point of view at the time because of everything that was going on. And there were as o much emotion tied to all of this. It was coming from my sister Candy who was angry. It was coming from Drina who was ivid. It was coming from Amy. It was so coming from Anita. It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anita. It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anita. It was coming from Amy. It was trying to logically sort through it all to determine also what was my mother thinking at the time and then I realized I wasn't in the time feelings by other solings. And I was trying to not take sides. But then at the same time typing to not take sides. But then at the same time trying to not take sides. But then at the same time typing tay run the twent and was trying to make sure that everything was creally frair, I wandto make sure that I understood if anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I couldn't fix. I for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. Swith your went to?3Q. Went was in the meeting? that with Candace Freed about that sec or show you this medical true that with Candace Freed about that sec or show you this medical true that with Candace Freed about that sec or show you this medical true you went to?31I couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. twith You mother to Yacel's firm and now you saidyou were to a meeting with her. What was the meeting?3Q. Whol. BaYLESS) That's what you mo to	
4 view at the time because of everything that was going on. And there were just there was so much emotion 5 on. And there were just there was so much emotion 6 tied to all of this. It was coming from my sister Candy 7 No. No. huh-uh. Because that was the day that 8 It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anita. It 8 9 A. No, huh-uh. Because that was the day that 11 this information, but I was trying to logically sort 10 12 through it all to determine also what was my mother. 10 14 these meetings with my mother. I wasn't there. And, 20. Okay. So, you're saying that you never had 15 so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and 11 16 thent feelings by my other siblings. And I was 12 17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 13 18 trying to nake sure that I understood if 14 19 pacet once my father died. And, so, from my 21 just never could find anything. I mean, I just 14 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 22	
5 on. And there were just there was so much emotion 5 A. No, I don't think so. 6 ticd to all of this. It was coming from my sister Candy 0 So, you weren't there for the time when that was signed which was also the same date as this 8 8 the was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anita. It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anita. It 9 A. No, hub-uh. Because that was the day that 9 all coming towards me. And I was trying to logically sort 10 A. No, hub-uh. Because that was the day that 11 this information, but I was trying to logically sort 11 A. No, hub-uh. Because that was the day that 12 through it all to determine also what was my mother 14 A. No, hub-uh. Because that was understanding this 13 thinking at the time and then I realized I wasn't in 14 A. Yeah, I don't - it was my understanding this 14 the set was trying to nake sure that I understood if 15 A. Yeah, I don't - it was so ill. And also my mother habe dou 15 talk with fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I 12 about the fact that my borther was so ill and talkeed 12 just never could find anything. I mean, I just - 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 14 I couldn't fix it for Drina.	the
6 tied to all of this. It was coming from my sister Candy who was any. It was coming from Drina who was livid. 6 Q. So, you weren't there for the time when tha was signed which was also the same date as this & the same date that the big change was made to the 8 It was coming from everywhere. And I just felt like it was all coming towards me. And I was trying to logically sort 11 11 this information, but I was trying to logically sort 11 12 through it all to determine also what was my mother 13 13 this migrat the time and then I realized I wasn't in 13 14 these meetings with my mother. I wasn't there. And, 14 15 so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and 16 16 emotions out of it as well as, you know, the anger and 17 17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 10 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 16 19 because I was trying to make sure that t vertything was 17 11 the was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized 20 12 ust the fact that my brother was soil I and talked 13 talk whit, Candace shot see thread ot them is a what way with was the fact that 14 the	
7 who was angry. It was coming from Drina who was livid. 7 was signed which was also the same date as this 8 8 It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anyia. It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anyia. It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anyia. It was coming from Amy. It was acoming from Amy. It was a may mother 12 through it all to determine also what was my mother in thinking at the time and then I relized I wasn't in the thinking at the time and the I relized I wasn't in the feelings by my other siblings. And I was trying to not take sides. But then at the same time because I was trying to make sure that understood if a mything had happened that I felt wasn't right, bu I is just never could find anything. I mean, I just - 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I aked you. 24 A. Well, view, Dut, see, that's the thing is I couldn't fix. It for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. I like this with someone that was ill. And there was medical trust. And then if my worker to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that you mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you went to? I kat at any point in time she cout make changes to put things back. 9 M. Well, Juean, Uut, see, that's the theng eight you mot	
 8 It was coming from Amy. It was coming from Anita. It was coming from everywhere. And I just felt like it was an ade to the was coming from everywhere. And I just felt like it was a supposed to be at M.D. Anderson. 9 the same date that the big change was made to the A. No, huh-uh. Because that was the day that as supposed to be at M.D. Anderson. 10 this information, but I was trying to logically sort this information, but I was trying to togically sort this information, but I was trying to logically sort this information, but I was trying to get my own feelings and emotions out of it as well as, you know, the anger and the the feelings by my other siblings. And I was trying to not take sides. But then at the same time because I was trying to make sure that everything was to the trust document as far as how it was impacted once my father died. And, so, from my recollection my mother maybe made a phone call i result ing in that she had been working with Vacek on, or think this is what Candace Freed about that. And I'm just trying is to range that I felt wasn't right, but I is what Candace Freed about that. And I'm just trying is made to the was the meeting with fix. I couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. 1 couldn't fix. I couldn't fix it for Ange, firm and now you said you went to? 9 with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you went to? 9 with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you went to? 9 A. That was when my mother was going to either - 9 fin trying to remember if hat was - that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, it talk with Candace about some changes or sign some 12 changes with some documents. 9 Q. Who else was in the meeting? 4 A. Candace Freed and then there was an older 15 gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And 9 C. Who is what as the meeting? 4 A. Candace Freed and then there was an older 15 gentleman there and Tino. I t	
9 was coming from everywhere. And I just felt like it was 9 A. No, huh-uh. Because that was the day that 10 all coming towards me. And I was trying to take all 10 was supposed to be at M.D. Anderson. 11 this information, but I was trying to take all 10 was supposed to be at M.D. Anderson. 12 this information, but I was trying to take all 10 Was supposed to be at M.D. Anderson. 13 this information, but I was trying to take all 10 Was supposed to be at M.D. Anderson. 14 this information, but I was trying to take any mother 11 Cokay. So, you're saying that you never had 15 so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and 15 A. Weah, I don't it was my understanding the 16 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 10 that she wasn't wanting to make sure that I understood if 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 10 charages to the trust document as far as how it was 12 just never could find anything. I mean, J just - 10 charages to pulled into an area that I realized 123 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 20 was tarting to get pulled into an area that I realized 12 couldn't fi	
10all coming towards me. And I was trying to take all this information, but I was trying to logically sort through it all to determine also what was my mother this information, but I was trying to logically sort through it all to determine also what was my mother this gat the time and then I realized I wasn't in these meetings with my mother. I wasn't there. And, so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and the thref feelings by my other siblings. And I was trying to not take sides. But then at the same time because I was trying to make sure that everything was 20 really fair, I wanted to make sure that I understood if 	
11 this information, but I was trying to logically sort 12 through it all to determine also what was my mother 13 thinking at the time and then I realized I wasn't in 14 these meetings with my mother. I wasn't three. And, 15 so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and 16 emotions out of it as well as, you know, the anger and 17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 18 trying to not tak sides. But then at the same time 19 because I was trying to make sure that I understood if 21 anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I 22 ust never could find anything. I mean, J just 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 25 was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized 26 with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you 8 A. That was when my mother was going to either 9 I'' I couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. 1 Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go 9 with Que meeting with her. What was the meeting that 9 Well, vou've said	she
12 through it all to determine also what was my mother 13 thinking at the time and then I realized I wasn't in 14 these meetings with my mother. I wasn't there. And, 15 so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and 16 emotions out of it as well as, you know, the anger and 17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 19 because I was trying to make sure that everything was 12 just never could find anything. I mean, I just 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 25 was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized I 1 I couldn't fix it for anybody. 2 with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you 3 Well, you've said earlier that you din't go 5 with Candace about some changes or sign some 12 changes with some documents. 3 Q. Who lese was in the meeting? 4 Candace Freed and then there was an older 14 Q. (BY M	
13 thinking at the time and then I realized I wasn't in 13 that she wasn't wanting to make to these document 14 these meetings with my mother. I wasn't there. And, 13 that she wasn't wanting to make to these document 15 so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and 15 A. Yeah, I don't it was my understanding the 16 emotions out of ita swell as, you know, the anger and 16 because that what prompted this was the fact that 17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 17 brother was so ill. And also my mother had been 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 18 think that she had been working with Vacek on, or 19 because I was trying to make sure that I understood if 19 impacted once my father died. And, so, from my 21 gut newer could find anything. I mean, I just 22 23 impacted once my father died. And, so, from my 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the try all of all to an area that I realized 25 24 Couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I 2 11 25 with your mother to	-
14 these meetings with my mother. I wasn't three. And, 14 MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. 15 so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and 15 A. Yeah, I don't it was my understanding the 16 emotions out of it as well as, you know, the anger and 16 because that what prompted this was the fact the 17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 17 brother was so ill. And also my mother had been 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 18 trying to make sure that I understood if 20 21 anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I 21 anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I 21 about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 24 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the tring is I 24 25 about the fact that my brother was a medical trust. And I'm in just trying 25 usa starting to get pulled into an area that I realized 25 that this is what Candace Freed about that. And I'm in just ryin 26 Q. Well, you've said earlier that you din't go 4 Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mot you? 1	-
15so, I was really trying to get my own feelings and emotions out of it as well as, you know, the anger and the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was trying to not take sides. But then at the same time because I was trying to make sure that everything was to really fair, I wanted to make sure that I understood if anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I impacted once my father died. And, so, from my recollection my mother maybe made a phone call t about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked impacted once my father died. And, so, from my recollection my mother maybe made a phone call t about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked with recall from any conversations I had with my mothe that this is what Candace Freed about that. And I'm just tryin recall from any conversations I had with my mothe that this is what Candace Freed recommended in a Page 391I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I couldn't fix it for anybody.12I couldn't fix it for anybody.13I couldn't fix ther my mother was going to either you went to?14N. That was when my mother was going to atlk to some changes, thanges with some documents.13Q. Who ilse was in the meeting?14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And154Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to a they were going to talk to some changes, gentleman there and Tino. I think	3?
16emotions out of it as well as, you know, the anger and the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was trying to not take sides. But then at the same time because I was trying to make sure that everything was 2016because that what prompted this was the fact that brother was so ill. And also my mother had been that that she had been working with Vacek on, or changes to the trust document as far as how it was impacted once my father died. And, so, from my recollection my mother maybe made a phone call I about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked you 2423Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 25 was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized2324I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I 2 2 32425went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that 7 you went to?1126Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go 51236Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go 5134A. That was when my mother was going to either 9149I'm trying to remember if that was that they were 10 91013Q. Who les was in the meeting?1314A. Candace Freed and then there was an older 15 91415gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And1515gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15	
17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 17 the hurt feelings by my other siblings. And I was 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 19 because I was trying to make sure that everything was 19 brother was so ill. And also my mother had been 20 really fair, I wanted to make sure that I understood if 19 changes to the trust document as far as how it was 21 anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I 21 recollection my mother maybe made a phone call the 22 just never could find anything. I mean, I just 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 24 about the fact that my bother was so ill and talked 25 was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized 25 with Candace Freed about that. And I'm just tryin 2 couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. 1 Ikke this with someone that was ill. And there was 2 couldn't fix it for anybody. 1 1 like this with someone that was ill. And there if my 3 I couldn't fix that was the meeting that you wint to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that you went to?	
18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 18 trying to not take sides. But then at the same time 19 because I was trying to make sure that everything was 19 changes to the trust document as far as how it was 20 really fair, I wanted to make sure that I understood if 19 changes to the trust document as far as how it was 21 anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I 20 impacted once my father died. And, so, from my 22 just never could find anything. I mean, I just 21 about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked 23 Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you. 24 about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked 24 A. Well, I man, but, see, that's the thing is I 22 about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked 25 was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized 25 with Candace Freed about that. And I'm just tryin 2 couldn't fix. it for Drina. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I 1 1 like this with someone that was ill. And there was 2 couldn't fix it for anybody. 1 1 like this with someone that was ill. And there if my 3 I couldn't fix it for anybody. 1 1 like this w	•
19because I was trying to make sure that everything was 2019changes to the fust document as far as how it was impacted once my father died. And, so, from my 2121anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I 22just never could find anything. I mean, I just 232024A. Well, 1 mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 252225was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized2326with Candace Freed about that. And I'm just tryin recollection my mother maybe made a phone call t about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked 2326Well, 1 mean, but, see, that's the thing is I 242325was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized2426that this is of everybody. I 22527couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy. 3128Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go 5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you 6129I'm trying to remember if that was 97A. Uh-huh.8A. That was when my mother was going to either 9969I'm trying to remember if that was 9111410A. Candace about some changes or sign some 121213Q. Who else was in the meeting? 1413Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older 1514Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And14Q.	
20really fair, I wanted to make sure that I understood if2021anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I2022just never could find anything. I mean, I just2223Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you.2424A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I2225was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized2326with Candace Freed about that. And I'm just tryin27recall from any conversations I had with my mothe28was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized2429recall from any conversations I had with my mothe20couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I2521couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.13I couldn't fix it for anybody.14Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go55with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you56went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that7you went to?8A. That was when my mother was going to either9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were10going to if they were going to talk to some changes,11alk with Candace about some changes or sign some12changes with some documents.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15yo	the
21anything had happened that I felt wasn't right, but I22just never could find anything. I mean, I just23Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you.24A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I25was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized26was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized27I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I282929P20I couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.3I couldn't fix it for anybody.4Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you6went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that7you went to?8A. That was when my mother was going to either9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were10going to if they were going to talk to some changes,11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some12changes with some documents.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
22just never could find anything. I mean, I just22about the fact that my brother was so ill and talked23Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you.24A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I2324A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I242325was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized2426couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I242couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.13I couldn't fix it for anybody.24Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go35with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you56went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that77you went to?78A. That was when my mother was going to either9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were910going to if they were going to talk to some changes,11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some12changes with some documents.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And	
23Q. Okay. I don't even remember what I asked you.23with Candace Freed about that. And I'm just tryin24A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I2425was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized2426recall from any conversations I had with my mothe27Page 391I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I12couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.13I couldn't fix it for anybody.24Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go35with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you66went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that77you went to?78A. That was when my mother was going to either89I'm trying to remember if that was that they were910going to if they were going to talk to some changes,1011talk with Candace Freed and then there was an older1214A. Candace Freed and then there was an older1315gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And1515gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And1515you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
24A. Well, I mean, but, see, that's the thing is I24recall from any conversations I had with my mothed that this is what Candace Freed recommended in aPage 39P1I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I112couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.113I couldn't fix it for anybody.214Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go3brother recovered, that at any point in time she cou5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you5Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your model6went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that7A. Uh-huh.8A. That was when my mother was going to either8Q. And did she ever show you this medical tru9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were9for your brother?10going to if they were going to talk to some changes,10A. No.11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have12changes with some documents.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to soyou well, first of all, you indicated on the	
25was starting to get pulled into an area that I realized25that this is what Candace Freed recommended in aPage 391I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I12couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.13I couldn't fix it for anybody.24Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go35with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you56went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that7you went to?8A. That was when my mother was going to either9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were10going to if they were going to talk to some changes,11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some12changes with some documents.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	-
Page 39P1I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I1like this with someone that was ill. And there was2couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.2medical it was a medical trust. And then if my3I couldn't fix it for anybody.2medical it was a medical trust. And then if my4Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you5Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo6went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that7A. Uh-huh.7you went to?7A. Uh-huh.8A. That was when my mother was going to either8Q. And did she ever show you this medical tru9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were9for your brother?10going to if they were going to talk to some changes,10A. No.11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have12changes with some documents.13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to so15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
1I couldn't fix. I couldn't fix this for everybody. I1like this with someone that was ill. And there was medical it was a medical trust. And then if my brother recovered, that at any point in time she cou make changes to put things back.3I couldn't fix it for anybody.3brother recovered, that at any point in time she cou make changes to put things back.4Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that you went to?5Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo you?8A. That was when my mother was going to either I'm trying to remember if that was that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, 111Ike this with someone that was ill. And there was medical it was a medical trust. And then if my brother recovered, that at any point in time she cou make changes to put things back.9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, 111I. Uh-huh.10going to if they were going to talk to some changes, 1210A. No.11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some 1211Q. Who else was in the meeting?13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to so you well, first of all, you indicated on the	case
2couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.2medical it was a medical trust. And then if my3I couldn't fix it for anybody.3brother recovered, that at any point in time she could4Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go3medical it was a medical trust. And then if my5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you4Medical it was a medical trust. And then if my6went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that5Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo7you went to?7A. Uh-huh.8A. That was when my mother was going to either9Going to if they were going to talk to some changes,1talk with Candace about some changes or sign some10A. No.12changes with some documents.11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to so15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	age 41
2couldn't fix it for Drina. I couldn't fix it for Candy.2medical it was a medical trust. And then if my3I couldn't fix it for anybody.3brother recovered, that at any point in time she could4Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go3medical it was a medical trust. And then if my5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you4Medical it was a medical trust. And then if my6went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that5Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo7you went to?7A. Uh-huh.8A. That was when my mother was going to either9Going to if they were going to talk to some changes,1talk with Candace about some changes or sign some10A. No.12changes with some documents.11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to so15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	9
 I couldn't fix it for anybody. Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that you went to? A. That was when my mother was going to either I'm trying to remember if that was that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, talk with Candace about some changes or sign some changes with some documents. Q. Who else was in the meeting? M. Candace Freed and then there was an older gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And Jamba L. Candace J. The source of the source of	a
 Q. Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that you went to? A. That was when my mother was going to either I'm trying to remember if that was that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, talk with Candace about some changes or sign some changes with some documents. Q. Who else was in the meeting? A. Candace Freed and then there was an older gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And Well, you've said earlier that you didn't go make changes to put things back. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mo (Exhibit 1 marked.) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to sign you well, first of all, you indicated on the 	ld
5with your mother to Vacek's firm and now you said you5Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) That's what your mother6went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that6you?7you went to?7A. Uh-huh.8A. That was when my mother was going to either8Q. And did she ever show you this medical tru9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were9for your brother?10going to if they were going to talk to some changes,10A. No.11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have12changes with some documents.12the court reporter mark some things.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to sign you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
 6 went to a meeting with her. What was the meeting that 7 you went to? 8 A. That was when my mother was going to either 9 I'm trying to remember if that was that they were 9 going to if they were going to talk to some changes, 11 talk with Candace about some changes or sign some 12 changes with some documents. 13 Q. Who else was in the meeting? 14 A. Candace Freed and then there was an older 15 gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And 6 you? 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. And did she ever show you this medical tru 9 for your brother? 9 for your brother? 10 A. No. 11 Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have 12 the court reporter mark some things. 13 (Exhibit 1 marked.) 14 Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to so 15 you well, first of all, you indicated on the 	her told
7you went to?7A. Uh-huh.8A. That was when my mother was going to either8Q. And did she ever show you this medical tru9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were9for your brother?10going to if they were going to talk to some changes,10A. No.11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have12changes with some documents.12the court reporter mark some things.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	nor toru
 A. That was when my mother was going to either I'm trying to remember if that was that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, talk with Candace about some changes or sign some talk with Candace about some changes or sign some changes with some documents. Q. Who else was in the meeting? A. Candace Freed and then there was an older gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And A. That was when my mother was going to either B. Candace About some changes or sign some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some C. Let's take just a second. I'm going to some 	
9I'm trying to remember if that was that they were going to if they were going to talk to some changes, talk with Candace about some changes or sign some9for your brother?10going to if they were going to talk to some changes, talk with Candace about some changes or sign some10A. No.12changes with some documents.11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have the court reporter mark some things.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	.t
 10 going to if they were going to talk to some changes, 11 talk with Candace about some changes or sign some 12 changes with some documents. 13 Q. Who else was in the meeting? 14 A. Candace Freed and then there was an older 15 gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And 10 A. No. 11 Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have 12 the court reporter mark some things. 13 (Exhibit 1 marked.) 14 Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to some 15 you well, first of all, you indicated on the 	•
11talk with Candace about some changes or sign some11Q. Let's take just a second. I'm going to have12changes with some documents.12the court reporter mark some things.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
12changes with some documents.12the court reporter mark some things.13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
13Q. Who else was in the meeting?13(Exhibit 1 marked.)14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
14A. Candace Freed and then there was an older14Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I'm going to s15gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And15you well, first of all, you indicated on the	
15 gentleman there and Tino. I think he went with us. And 15 you well, first of all, you indicated on the	how
16 I don't know. There might have been one or two other 16 document, your response to the document request	hat it
17people in the room.17was I believe you said it was burdensome to pro	
18 Q. But you don't know what the meeting was about? 18 e-mails?	
19A. Well, it was we took my mother to it was19A. What do you mean by e-mails? Every e-mails	il I've
20 to, I don't know, talk with Candace Freed about signing 20 had with my brothers and sisters? I'm not sure. It	- • +
21 some documents or making a change or something like 21 wasn't specific enough of what	
22 that. 22 Q. So, you do have e-mails about the changes i	n
²³ Q. And did you do this because your mother asked ²³ the trust document?	
4 you to or did you do it because Anita asked you to? Who 24 A. But you didn't say that. You just said any	
25 asked you? 25 Brunsting family matter. So, is that just for asking	

1	Page 42		Page 44
1	hi, how are you doing or	1	what had happened and a timeline of what happened to
2	Q. Had you did you read the definitions in the	2	make these changes.
	document request?	3	Q. Look at the top of page 3. You say the closer
4	A. Yeah.	4	Anita comes to taking control the comments to me have
5	Q. Okay. Well, it defined Brunsting matter.	5	been, I'm assuming these are comments from Anita; is
6	A. And, so, anything that I could find that said	6	that right?
7	anything about the trust, that I did provide. But as	7	A. Uh-huh.
8	far as any changes again, no one ever asked me my	8	Q. Is that yes?
9	opinion of my mother never said, Carole, what do you	9	A. Yes.
10	think I should do. What are your recommendations.	10	Q. It is a good thing I am now trustee and not
11	Nobody asked me that. And that's why I'm not sure where	11	Carl because you can make more changes to the trust than
12	people think I have any kind of power or say over	12	you realize. So, Anita said that to you?
13	anything that was done with this document.	13	A. Yes.
14	Q. I'm going to show you what the court reporter	14	Q. And that she was going to find a way to fold
15	marked as Exhibit 1. Can you review that document and	15	Carl's money back into the trust if Carl died before
16	see if you recall this e-mail exchange? So, do you	16	Trina did Drina did. Do you see that?
17	recognize Exhibit 1?	17	A. Uh-huh.
1.8	A. Yeah, I wrote this.	18	Q. Did she say that to you?
19	Q. All right. And, so, if you look at page 2 of	19	
20	that in the e-mail that you sent to your sister on	20	A. I don't remember her saying that, but if I
21		20	typed it, I guess she did.
22	October 26th, 2010, you it's consistent with what	22	Q. Well, you were in a meeting, weren't you, where
23	you've been testifying today that you thought that what	22	your mother was asked to sign a change that would have
24	your mother intended to do was to make a change so that		disinherited Carl's daughter?
24 25	she placed Carl's money in a medical trust that she	24	A. Yeah, but my mother would have called in to
25	controlled, right?	25	make those changes, though.
	Page 43		Page 45
1 1			
1	A. Uh-huh.	1	Q. Well, my question is you were in a meeting
2	Q. That's what you've been talking about?	1 2	Q. Well, my question is you were in a meeting where your mother was going there and was given a
	Q. That's what you've been talking about?A. Uh-huh.		
2	Q. That's what you've been talking about?	2	where your mother was going there and was given a
2 3	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you 	2 3	where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's
2 3 4	Q. That's what you've been talking about?A. Uh-huh.MS. FOLEY: Object to form.	2 3 4	where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right?
2 3 4 5	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you 	2 3 4 5	where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased
2 3 4 5 6	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been 	2 3 4 5 6	where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right?A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother.
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right?A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother.Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on 1 didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true when you wrote it, right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it. Q. And you took that document with you when you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true when you wrote it, right? A. No. At the time I was trying to figure I was just really I was trying to figure out what 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it. Q. And you took that document with you when you left the meeting, didn't you? A. No, I didn't. I told no that's when my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true when you wrote it, right? A. No. At the time I was trying to figure I was just really I was trying to figure out what was bothering me was the fact that my mother cancelled 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it. Q. And you took that document with you when you left the meeting, didn't you? A. No, I didn't. I told no that's when my sister Candy, I said that I didn't remember if we took
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true when you wrote it, right? A. No. At the time I was trying to figure I was just really I was trying to figure out what was bothering me was the fact that my mother cancelled her appointment with M.D. Anderson and I was trying to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it. Q. And you took that document with you when you left the meeting, didn't you? A. No, I didn't. I told no that's when my sister Candy, I said that I didn't remember if we took that document home to my mother's or what happened to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true when you wrote it, right? A. No. At the time I was trying to figure I was just really I was trying to figure out what was bothering me was the fact that my mother cancelled her appointment with M.D. Anderson and I was trying to figure out what would have caused her to do that. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it. Q. And you took that document with you when you left the meeting, didn't you? A. No, I didn't. I told no that's when my sister Candy, I said that I didn't remember if we took that document.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true when you wrote it, right? A. No. At the time I was trying to figure I was just really I was trying to figure out what was bothering me was the fact that my mother cancelled her appointment with M.D. Anderson and I was trying to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, she refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed that document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it. Q. And you took that document with you when you left the meeting, didn't you? A. No, I didn't. I told no that's when my sister Candy, I said that I didn't remember if we took that document home to my mother's or what happened to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. That's what you've been talking about? A. Uh-huh. MS. FOLEY: Object to form. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, you also say that you are working on a timeline about how your mother had been pressured to make changes by your sister, sisters Anita and Amy, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. And you did you believe that occurred? A. As time went on I didn't have any proof of it. I mean, it was just like I said, this was a really emotional charged time with everything that was going on. And I felt like I didn't have any control over anything. Q. All right. But you believe this to be true when you wrote it, right? A. No. At the time I was trying to figure I was just really I was trying to figure out what was bothering me was the fact that my mother cancelled her appointment with M.D. Anderson and I was trying to figure out what would have caused her to do that. Q. Well, you don't say anything about your mother 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	 where your mother was going there and was given a document to sign that would have disinherited Carl's daughter, right? A. It was that in the event that Carl pre-deceased my mother. Q. His daughter wouldn't receive anything? A. That's correct, everything would go back into the trust. Q. And when that was explained to your mother, refused to sign it, didn't she? MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form. A. No. Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Your mother signed the document? A. No. She said she wanted to think about it. Q. And you took that document with you when y left the meeting, didn't you? A. No, I didn't. I told no that's when my sister Candy, I said that I didn't remember if we took that document. MS. BAYLESS: Mark that. What's the

	Page 46		Page 48
1	(Exhibit 10 marked)	1	the, to the to Vacek.
2	MS. FOLEY: By the way, we didn't get	2	Q. That she had been asked to sign a document?
	copies of all the stuff she produced. So, could you	3	A. No, she hadn't been asked. My mother called in
4	just attach the whole do you have like her whole	4	and made these changes to these to the trust.
5	production because we don't have it?	5	Q. Well, how do you know that?
6	A. No. This is	6	A. Because she told me she did.
7	MS. BAYLESS: Hang on. Hang on. I haven't	7	Q. Your mother told you that she made changes to
8	asked you a question.	8	the trust herself and you were going to sign those?
9	MS. FOLEY: I'm thinking if you brought it	9	A. My mother because I'm trying to think why I
10	all, you could just attach it all to the transcript.	10	took my mother and it's because her doctor was in that
11	MS. BAYLESS: Yeah. Well, I brought my	11	very same area and we had an appointment over there
12	copy that's marked up. I could e-mail it to you.	12	anyway. And, so, I went with my mother to go to Vacek
13	MS. FOLEY: Okay. That will be good.	13	because she was going to sign some changes that she made
14	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Could you Bates stamp it?	14	to the trust document.
15	MS. BAYLESS: You're asking so much.	15	Q. All right. And did she tell you what those
16	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Would you mind if you	16	changes were before you went there?
17	e-mailed it to us and my assistant Bates stamped it?	17	A. Yeah, we had discussed it.
18	MS. BAYLESS: No. We can Bates stamp it.	18	Q. What did she tell you those changes were?
19	That's fine.	19	A. Was that the concern at the time was
20	MS. MCCUTCHEN: She can do a pdf real	20	everybody in the family was worried about what was going
21	easily.	21	to happen to my brother. And because my brother had
22	MS. BAYLESS: Yeah, that's what we do.	22	been staying with my mother at the time and just because
23	That's fine. I just didn't bring an extra I brought	23	of everything that my mother was aware of and everything
24	a few things that are from it, but I didn't bring the	24	that she was hearing, she was getting concerned that
25	whole thing. I didn't realize you didn't have it.	25	I guess just given Drina's behavior, that she apparently
	Page 47		Page 49
-			-
1	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. Let me show you what's	1	had called and talked with Vacek about making some
2	been marked as Exhibit 10. You have that in front of	2	changes that in the event that Carl pre-deceased her,
3	you?	3	that the money would go back into the trust.
4	A. Uh-huh.	4	Q. So, did she say to you that she wanted to be
5	Q. This is an e-mail from you to Drina, right?	5	certain that Marta, Carl's daughter, didn't receive
6	A. This is what Drina wrote to me and I answered	6	anything?
7	her back.	7	A. She never specifically said that to me, no.
8	Q. Okay. But this e-mail is from you to Drina?	8	Q. And, in fact, that's not what she was intending
9	A. Yes.	9	with the changes, was it?
10	Q. And Drina is Carl's husband Carl's wife,	10	MS. FOLEY: Objection, form.
11	right?	11	A. I don't know. I mean, I don't know. I don't
12	A. That's correct.	12	know. Because the thing that you're leaving out was the
13	Q. Wait a second. I may have given you the wrong	13	fact that the fact the thing that you're leaving
14	one.	14	out in this is Drina's behavior.
15	MS. BAYLESS: I gave you guys the wrong	15	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Well, my question to you has
16	one. You can keep it, but it's not Number 10. This is	16	to do with the changes that your mother wanted to make?
17	10.	17	A. But as far as the changes that my mother wanted
18	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Thanks.	18	to make and whatever changes she called in to Vacek,
19	MS. BAYLESS: Did I give you guys two of	19	those were here that was her decision, not mine.
20	that?	20	Q. And you and, so, what you know about that
21	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Let me see that just a	21	you know from your conversation with her?
22	second. Okay. So, in the e-mail to you from Drina she	22	A. Yes.
°3	asks whether you can give her a copy of the document.	23	Q. You weren't involved in the conversation with
.4	You had told her about the document, right?	24	Vacek, right?
25	A. Yes. I told her that when I took mother to	25	A. Was I involved with the conversation with

	Page 50		Page 52
1	Vacek, no.	1	A. I asked Candace Freed I wasn't getting
2	Q. Okay.	2	anywhere with Summer and, so, that's I think when
	A. No.	3	Candace Freed sent the e-mail saying it was to discuss
4	Q. So	4	changes or something like that.
5	A. I took my mother to an appointment there at	5	Q. When you were on the call itself, did you ask
6	Vacek and then they went over everything with her again	6	what the call was about?
7	and	7	A. No.
8	Q. And that's when she said she didn't want to	8	MS. BAYLESS: Okay. Let's mark this.
9	sign it?	9	(Exhibit 11 marked.)
10	MS. FOLEY: Objection, form.	10	MS. BAYLESS: So, this is going to be 11.
11	A. She said that she wanted to think about it.	11	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. You're looking now at
12	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) All right. And, so, she	12	what's been marked as Exhibit 11 and that is the a
13	didn't sign it?	13	copy of the e-mails that you produced that you marked
14	A. She didn't sign it.	14	with the 16A down at the bottom that relate to this
15	Q. And as far as you know, she never signed it,	15	conference call. So, you first started hearing about
16	did she?	16	this on October 13th; is that right?
17	A. Not as far as I'm aware of, no.	17	A. Right.
18	Q. Did you have any conversations with anybody in	18	Q. That's the first e-mail about it?
19	Vacek's office at any time about any of this separately	19	A. Uh-huh.
20	from your mother?	20	Q. And did you ever after you learned that this
21	A. No.	21	was being set up, did you ever talk with your mother
22	Q. Okay. Now, at some point in October of 2010 a	22	about whether she was going to be participating?
23	conference call was arranged by Vacek's office?	23	A. I don't remember if I did or not.
24	A. Uh-huh.	24	Q. Or what it was about or anything?
25	Q. Was that before or after this meeting that you	25	A. (Witness nods head.)
 	Page 51		Page 53
1	took your mother to?	1	Q. Is that a no?
2	A. It was before.	2	A. No.
3	Q. Okay. And do you did you participate in the	3	Q. Now, I notice if you go over to there
4	conference call once it finally happened?	4	were this thing you alluded to before where you were
5	A. Briefly.	5	wanting to know what it was about, if you look on the
6	Q. Who else participated in the conference call?	6	second page of these e-mails, Summer Peoples, I assume
7	A. Candy, Amy, Anita and myself.	7	that's somebody who works for Candace Freed?
8	Q. So, your mother didn't participate?	8	A. Uh-huh.
9	A. No.	9	Q. Said that the meeting is to discuss changes to
10	Q. Do you know why that is?	10	your mother's trust?
11	A. I have no idea. In fact, that's why I didn't	11	A. Uh-huh.
12	want to participate because I couldn't figure out what	12	Q. And that if you don't participate, you won't
13	the point of the call was. And first my mother was	13	have anything to say about the changes that will be
14	going to be on and then she wasn't going to be on.	14	made?
15	Because it was never made clear what this conversation	15	A. Right.
16	was about.	16	Q. And did you ever inquire what impact you could
17	Q. Did you ask what it was about?	17	have on the changes that were going to be made?
18	A. I did. I think you have it in the e-mail.	18	A. Yes, I did. I spoke with Candace Freed about
19	Q. Okay. And did you at some point talk to your	19	it.
20	mother about this conference call?	20	Q. On the phone?
		21	A. Yes.
21	A. No, because I asked Vacek what it was about.		
	A. No, because I asked Vacek what it was about. Q. Was he in the conference call?	22	Q. All right. Before this conference call? So,
21			Q. All right. Before this conference call? So, in a separate telephone conference?
21 22	Q. Was he in the conference call?	22	

.

	Page 54		Page 56
1	what she said to you.	1	accounting skills to know exactly what was involved in
2	A. Well, I really I mean, like I said, at the	2	being a trustee.
	time it was just a phone call. So, I'm not really sure	3	Q. Neither Anita or Amy?
4	if I remember everything about it or not. I was just	4	A. I didn't understand that combination.
5	trying to figure out was there any point in me being on	5	Q. Okay. Because they didn't have accounting
6	this call or not. What power did I have and basically	6	skills or because
7	it was just a formality in my in my opinion that's	7	A. I just felt that neither one of them had a
8	what I was left with, it was just a formality.	8	business background at all.
9	Q. Did she say what changes they were talking	9	Q. So
10	about?	10	A. That was my personal opinion. My personal
11	A. It was to transition because my mother	11	opinion was I was looking at it from a completely
12	wanted to resign as trustee.	12	selfish point of view of they were going to start making
13	Q. Had your mother told you that?	13	all the decisions going forward. And like I said, I
14	A. Yeah, she was really sick and tired of being	14	didn't necessary have a problem with Anita. I really
15	badgered by everybody.	15	didn't have a problem with Anita. It was the fact that
16	Q. Who was badgering her?	16	my problem was with Amy.
17	A. Drina, Candy. Just she just felt like	17	Q. Did you talk with your mother about that?
18	she she was just kind of she just didn't want to	18	A. Yeah, I did.
19	have to deal with it anymore.	19	Q. And what was her response?
20	Q. Okay. So, did you talk with Anita about her	20	A. She said, well, do you want me to put you on
21	wanting to resign as trustee?	21	there? And I said I just didn't want I didn't know
22	A. No.	22	how this was going to impede my ability to take care of
23	Q. Did she tell you that she wanted Anita to take	23	my mother because I was the one in Houston. And at the
24	over as trustee?	24	time I didn't know what that meant. If my mother is
25	A. I think my mother was really okay with Anita	25	giving over all the financial control, then how are her
1	Page 55		Page 57
1	taking over as trustee. She was comfortable. She my	1	bills going to be paid, how are things going to be done,
2	mother held Anita in high regard, in other words. She	2	how are decisions going to be made.
3	always did because Anita did Anita was very close to	3	Q. But by this time you already had the account
4	my parents and they had great, they had great respect	4	that you signed on?
5	for her. And like I said, she I think that as far as	5	A. No, I did not.
6	I know, that she was always involved with her on the	6	Q. You didn't have it by then?
7	trust in some way. So, I know that they held her in	7	A. No.
8	high regard as far as that went.	8	Q. Okay. So, is that part maybe of why that
9	Q. Okay. But, so, did your mother tell you	9	account got set up because of your concerns about that?
10	that I'm sorry, did you talk with Anita about the	10	A. Possibly.
11	fact that she was going to be taking over as trustee?	11	Q. So, this conference call happened in October of
12	A. Yeah, we talked about it.	12	2010 and it was your understanding was it was to be
13	Q. Before she actually before your mother	13	about your mother resigning as trustee?
14	actually resigned?	14	A. Yes.
15	A. Yeah.	15	Q. And is that what it ended up being about?
16	Q. And, so, you didn't have any problem with that,	16	A. From what I can recall, it was just Candace
17	either?	17	Freed saying that as you know your mother is going to
18	A. I didn't have a problem with Anita taking over.	18 10	resign and that Anita was going to be taking over and
19	My problem was Amy being co-trustee. Q. And why would that be a problem?	19 20	does anybody have any concerns. And my only concern was that I wanted to make ours that my brother was taken
		20	that I wanted to make sure that my brother was taken
20	· · ·	21	oare of and that if my mother I just wanted to make
20 21	A. Because I told Anita that she wasn't thick-	21 22	care of and that if my mother I just wanted to make
20 21 22	A. Because I told Anita that she wasn't thick- skinned enough. And that I felt that they really	22	sure that my I wanted to make sure that my brother
20 21 22 73	A. Because I told Anita that she wasn't thick- skinned enough. And that I felt that they really I had friends that had been trustees before and that it	22 23	sure that my I wanted to make sure that my brother was taken care of and that if money was needed to help
20 21 22	A. Because I told Anita that she wasn't thick- skinned enough. And that I felt that they really	22	sure that my I wanted to make sure that my brother

	Page 58	1	Page 60
1	Q. Did you bring that up in the conference call?	1	Q. So, you didn't think his interests were being
2	A. Yes, I did.	2	considered in this conference call. Is that a fair
}	Q. And what was said?	3	statement?
4	A. That the only thing that I remember was Amy	4	A. Yes.
5	saying that, well, Drina needs to just get a job to help	5	Q. And that bothered you?
6	support Carl.	6	A. Yes.
7	Q. Okay.	7	Q. And it didn't seem to bother anyone else on the
8	A. And, you know, that she needed to consider	8	call?
9	going back to work and that we couldn't expect mother to	9	MS. FOLEY: Objection, form.
10	take care of them, not take care of all of their	10	A. I don't know.
11	financial needs.	11	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Did anybody else express
12	Q. And this was Amy that said this?	12	concern about that other than you in the call?
13	A. Yes. That's the only one I remember was	13	A. Candy said she did, but by then I was off the
14^{13}	Q. And as I understand it, no member of Carl's	14	call.
15^{14}		15	
15	family, his immediate family like Drina or his daughter was invited to participate in this conference call. Is	15	Q. She told you later that she did?A. Yeah.
10	that your understanding?	17	A. Yean. Q. Now, after that call at some point in time you
18	A. Yes.	18	even thought in terms of hiring an attorney to look into
19	Q. Do you know why that is?	19	the problems, right?
20	A. No. I asked. I mean, later I that, that	20	A. No. I was just Candy and Drina were so
21	bothered me that I asked about it and what I was told	21	upset by the changes made and they wouldn't drop it.
22	was that because Carl couldn't participate he wasn't	22	
23	invited. But, again, this is this was just something	23	They just kept on and kept on and kept on and kept on. And, so, a friend of mine works for a law firm and I
23	I was invited to be on. So, I didn't have control over	24	sent him the documents. He reviewed them and he said
25	any of this. And this is where I just feel like I	25	
2.5	any of uns. And uns is where I just feel like I	25	everything looks fine to me what's been done. He said I
	Page 59		Page 61
1	felt like everybody that was unhappy was trying to push	1	don't see that anything I don't see any problems
2	the control, push everything to me. Carole, fix it, fix	2	here.
3	it, fix it, fix it, fix it, fix it, fix it. And, so,	3	Q. Now, at that point in time Candy and Drina
4	the thing is where I was just begging anybody to come	4	didn't even know about all these changes that had been
5	and please help me, no one would. And but I'm just	5	made in August, right?
			* *
6	somebody that tries to fix everything, so	6	A. They must have.
6 7	Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was	7	A. They must have.Q. Why do you say that?
6 7 8	Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things?	7 8	A. They must have.Q. Why do you say that?A. Because by the time we had this call in August
6 7 8 9	Q. Now, why did you think this conference call wasa tool to ask you to fix things?A. Because originally we thought that maybe this	7 8 9	A. They must have.Q. Why do you say that?A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place
6 7 8 9 10	Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things?A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be	7 8 9 10	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October?
6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things?A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was	7 8 9 10 11	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things?A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is	7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th?
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in
6 7 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August?
6 7 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was finished? 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August? A. I don't remember.
6 7 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was finished? A. I hung up, yeah. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August? A. I don't remember. Q. So, you don't know whether they had
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was finished? A. I hung up, yeah. Q. And that was because of what you just said, you 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August? A. I don't remember. Q. So, you don't know whether they had A. I'm assuming they had because god, Candy
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was finished? A. I hung up, yeah. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August? A. I don't remember. Q. So, you don't know whether they had A. I'm assuming they had because god, Candy went over these documents so many times that you'd think
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was finished? A. I hung up, yeah. Q. And that was because of what you just said, you thought it was a waste of time? A. No. It was because, because I was the one who 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August? A. I don't remember. Q. So, you don't know whether they had A. I'm assuming they had because god, Candy went over these documents so many times that you'd think I'd have it memorized by now. But I don't remember.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was finished? A. I hung up, yeah. Q. And that was because of what you just said, you thought it was a waste of time? 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August? A. I don't remember. Q. So, you don't know whether they had A. I'm assuming they had because god, Candy went over these documents so many times that you'd think
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Now, why did you think this conference call was a tool to ask you to fix things? A. Because originally we thought that maybe this conference call was going to be really the ability to be able to discuss things but then we realized it was really nothing more than just a formality of Anita is taking over as trustee and that's what's going to happen. Does anybody have any concerns. And, so, that's when I realized this is all this was and it was really just a complete waste of my time. Q. And, so, you left the call before it was finished? A. I hung up, yeah. Q. And that was because of what you just said, you thought it was a waste of time? A. No. It was because, because I was the one who 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. They must have. Q. Why do you say that? A. Because by the time we had this call in August or in by the time this call took place Q. This call took place in October? A. Uh-huh. Q. And the document that made the changes in the way in which the trust was set up was August 25th? A. Right. Q. So, at the time you had this conference call did you know about all the changes that had been made in August? A. I don't remember. Q. So, you don't know whether they had A. I'm assuming they had because god, Candy went over these documents so many times that you'd think I'd have it memorized by now. But I don't remember.

	Page 62		Page 64
1	document itself, the August document?	1	elder's life, so, did you believe that applied to this
2	A. My mother explained that she had spoken with	2	situation?
, -	Candace Freed and that Candace had recommended that when	3	A. After talking with Candy, I started to question
4	somebody is like in Carl's situation, that she	4	if maybe I was just being gullible or what because, like
5	recommended this medical trust. And that way he would	5	I said, I was trying to look at both sides of
6	always have money to be taken care of for the rest of	6	everything. And
7	his life in the event that he didn't fully recover. And	7	Q. Okay. And then it goes on to talk about a
8	then as far as Candy, I don't know if she ever really	8	family member has suspicion that the elderly person is
9	mentioned that one or not. Most of the concern at the	9	being unduly influenced by others and you say
10	time was really my brother.	10	specifically that Anita is unduly influencing mother and
11	(Exhibit 2 marked)	11	now Amy has piled on. Mother never would have made
12	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I show you what's been	12	these changes on her own. They were this was all
13	marked Exhibit 2. Now, you said you talked to an	13	done by the hand of Anita who put herself in charge of
14	attorney and he said everything was fine and you didn't	14	everything. So, that was based upon what you had seen?
15	have any real problems with it, right?	15	That was your feeling at the time?
16	A. I didn't pay him. He just did this it was a	16	A. I mean, yeah, at the time it probably was.
17	cursory check for free.	17	Q. Okay. Then if you go to page 3 again, the
18	Q. All right. So, looking at this e-mail, this is	18	e-mail above that that is again from you to Candy talks
19	an e-mail that you sent to Candy, your sister, on	19	about motives for having a family member declared
20	October 28th, right?	20	incompetent. And you say in the last paragraph of that,
21	A. Uh-huh.	21	she was temporarily incompetent when she was low on
22	Q. And there are some it's an e-mail string	22	oxygen and if they made her walk to Candace's office, I
23	actually, but the last one is October 28th. And you say	23	know for a fact her levels were low because Dr. White
24	that this attorney called you	24	joked about it. What are you referring to there?
25	A. Oh, wait. This is	25	A. I don't even remember this.
•	Page 63		
	raye 05		Page 65
1	Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl	1	Q. She did not understand what she was signing
2	-	1 2	-
	Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl		Q. She did not understand what she was signing
2 3 4	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think 	2 3 4	Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that?A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part
2 3 4 5	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, 	2 3 4 5	Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that?A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad.
2 3 4 5 6	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that 	2 3 4 5 6	Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that?A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part
2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a 	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very bottom of page 3 where you talk about situations that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino? A. I don't know. I'm just trying to think back
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino? A. I don't know. I'm just trying to think back that far. I don't think I wrote this.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very bottom of page 3 where you talk about situations that cause you to question the competency of a family member. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino? A. I don't know. I'm just trying to think back
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very bottom of page 3 where you talk about situations that cause you to question the competency of a family member. You see that? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino? A. I don't know. I'm just trying to think back that far. I don't think I wrote this. Q. Okay. Which one? A. This.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very bottom of page 3 where you talk about situations that cause you to question the competency of a family member. You see that? A. Uh-huh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino? A. I don't know. I'm just trying to think back that far. I don't think I wrote this. Q. Okay. Which one? A. This. Q. You'll have to tell me what this is.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very bottom of page 3 where you talk about situations that cause you to question the competency of a family member. You see that? A. Uh-huh. Q. When an elderly person suddenly changes a will 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino? A. I don't know. I'm just trying to think back that far. I don't think I wrote this. Q. Okay. Which one? A. This.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q and said Anita had no right to remove Carl as trustee, right? A. I'm trying to think because I went on-line I went on-line to try and find an attorney and I think there was that attorney that I spoke with. But then, like I said, then later I went to a friend of mine that worked for a law firm that actually did this for a living. Q. Okay. Well, the point is here you are you seem to be excited about an attorney having told you that what Anita had it's based on what Anita had done, not your mother, but Anita, that it was something that had been done improperly, right? A. Uh-huh. Q. Now, if you go back to page 3 of the document, there is another e-mail that you sent well, there are actually two e-mails, the first one being at the very bottom of page 3 where you talk about situations that cause you to question the competency of a family member. You see that? A. Uh-huh. Q. When an elderly person suddenly changes a will or trust in a manner that is significantly different 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. She did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that? A. I don't know. Again, this was all just part of this was just me being mad. Q. Well, I understand. I'm just trying to find out A. You know, I'm just being mad. This is just a bunch of family crap going back and forth. So Q. Well, okay. So, when you said she did not understand what she was signing because she was too short of breath and I can prove that, do you have proof of that or not? A. No. Q. What do you know what you were thinking at the time you wrote it that you had that you can prove it? Did it have something to do with Tino? A. I don't know. I'm just trying to think back that far. I don't think I wrote this. Q. Okay. Which one? A. This. Q. You'll have to tell me what this is. A. On page 3 of 4.

			20.90 00
1	Q. Okay. This last you have to define what	1	this, but I just don't remember because, like I said,
2	this last part is. Tell me which e-mail we're talking	2	part of this just doesn't appear to be my writing style.
•	about and which paragraph. Or are we talking about the	3	Q. All right. On the first page where it says,
4	whole paragraph?	4	the last paragraph, look at the last paragraph, so I
5	A. I mean, I don't know. I'd have to go back and	5	think the real issue may be that Anita went about
6	see if I even still have this or not.	6	removing Carl while he was only ill and still alive and
7	Q. So, is there some procedure that you have where	7	she knew that was not necessary but wanted to make the
8	you can go and find out if this is	8	changes while he could do nothing about it?
9	A. Yeah, because like I said	9	A. I don't think that I wrote that.
10	Q. What makes you think you didn't write it?	10	Q. You don't think you wrote that, either?
11	A. Because I wouldn't have typed that Candace has	11	A. No.
12	to know that she F-asterisk-asterisk-asterisk-E-D up.	12	Q. All right. Well, we'll put Exhibit 2 aside and
13	Q. Okay. You just think that's something you've	13	you can research that for us. It's certainly not one
14	never written?	14	that you provided, but then you didn't provide Exhibit
15	A. Not that I recall.	15	1, either. You haven't provided any of these e-mails,
16	Q. Well, you know we can get these documents	16	but that's because you weren't sure what e-mails I was
17	directly from the Internet service provider if we need	17	asking for?
18	to to verify this information. What do what would	18	A. Right.
19	you do to verify whether this is actually an e-mail from	19	Q. Okay. So, now that you understand that I'm
20	you?	20	asking for any e-mail communications that might have
21	A. I'd have to see if I still even have this	21	related to these changes in the trust, can you go
22	e-mail.	22	back do you have e-mails that you can go back and
23	Q. Okay. Well, what we'll do is we will leave a	23	review and provide?
24	line in the deposition and when you read it, you can	24	A. I can see what I have. I mean, I have I'll
25	write in whether you verified this e-mail or whether you	25	have to see what I still have.
•	Page 67		Page 69
1	couldn't locate this e-mail. Okay? Can we have that	1	Q. Okay. Have you had the same e-mail address
2	agreement? Are you listening to me?	2	during this entire time period?
3		3	A. Yes.
4	A. I am. But I'm just reading this part of this	4	Q. Okay. So, this cbrunsting@sbcglobal.net?
5	doesn't even appear like it's my writing style. So,	5	A. Uh-huh.
6	that's why I'm kind of questioning parts of this	6	Q. That's been your e-mail address the whole time?
7	document.	7	A. Uh-huh. Yes.
8	Q. Okay. Well, we will have the court reporter	8	(Exhibit 3 marked)
9	make a copy of this Exhibit 2 for you when you leave	9	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. Let me show you what's
10	today.	10	been marked as Exhibit, Exhibit 3.
11	A. I tend to not write in bold like that. So, and	11	MS. FOLEY: So, where are these other
12	maybe I just don't remember it. I don't I may not	12	documents coming from if they didn't come from her?
13	remember it.	13	MS. BAYLESS: They're coming from me.
14	Q. Okay. We will have a copy of this made for you	14	MS. MCCUTCHEN: What number was this?
15	and you can take it with you and see if you can verify	15	MS. BAYLESS: This is 3.
16	that. And then when you have the transcript of the	16	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Now, at some point in time
17	deposition, you need to tell us whether this is you	17	before we talk about Exhibit 3, at some point in time
18	have been able to determine that you wrote this e-mail	18	you had access to your mother's e-mail account, right?
19	or whether you couldn't determine that you wrote the	19	A. Just briefly.
20	e-mail.	20	Q. Okay. And you copied your mother's e-mail
21	A. Right.	21	account, her sent and her received documents?
22	Q. Okay? And is there anything else about this	22	A. Uh-huh.
23	document that you don't think you might have written	23	Q. And you shared those with Candy, didn't you?
4	when it's attributed to an e-mail from you?	24	A. Candy was the one that told me how to get them.
25	A. Like I said, I mean, I just maybe I wrote	25	Q. Okay. So, you took whatever steps, you put
		plant ingener	······································

1			·····
1	them did you put them on a CD or a flash drive?	1	What things were what was Anita saying that was
2	A. No. I just copied the ones that I I was	2	making you nervous?
	just wanting some of my relatives' e-mail addresses.	3	A. The things that made me nervous personally were
	Q. Okay. Well, so, but you copied e-mails that	4	that she was questioning the investments being made by
5	actually were received by your mother and sent by your	5	Edward Jones and that she wasn't really confident with
6	mother, right?	6	what they were doing. And the thing that was making me
7	A. Well, no, because Candy showed me how to log in	7	really nervous as well was that back in 2006 I'm
8	so that I could copy it all over. But once I got	8	sorry, not 2006. I'm sorry. In 2009 after my father
9	everything I needed, I mean, I didn't keep everything.	9	died Carl wanted my mother to sell the farm and
10	I just got what	10	distribute my father's side of the inheritance and
11	Q. Okay. But you gave it to Candy, right?	11	because I knew my brother really needed money. And I
12	A. Oh, as Candy was walking me through the steps	12	felt it was a big mistake to sell the family farm
13	to do it, I went ahead and gave her all the information	13	because it was real estate and it was going to continue
14	at the same time so that she could go ahead and just	14	to go up in value and I knew my mother was making income
15	that's when she went ahead and copied everything as	15	off of it. And, so, my brother was trying to solicit
16	well.	16	help in getting my mother to sell the farm. So, he was
17	Q. Okay. And how was that done? Was that put on	17	really putting a lot of pressure on my mom to sell the
18	a CD or was that do you remember?	18	farm. I mean, really putting a lot of pressure on her.
19	A. I don't know. I just Candy showed me how to	19	And he asked me how I felt about it and I said it was a
20	do it and all of a sudden everything got copied over.	20	big mistake. And we he knew how I felt about that.
21	But like I said, I didn't I got what I wanted and I	21	I didn't want to sell the family farm. And but he
22	was done.	22	talked to Anita about it and Anita agreed with him that
23	Q. Okay. And these e-mails that we've been	23	it was time to sell the farm. And, so, they both tried
24	reviewing, these Exhibits 1, 2 and there are some others	24	to influence my mother to sell that farm. And I knew
25	here, 3, these are e-mail exchanges that you had with	25	that they I felt like they had just about pushed my
	Page 71		Page 73
1	Candy?	1	mother to the point of where she was going to agree with
2	A. What are?	2	them to do it. And that was a bit distressing to me
3	Q. These documents that we've been looking at?	3	because that farm had been in the family over a hundred
4	A. Oh, these, yeah.	4	years and I knew how my father felt about it. But it
5	Q. Okay. And you recall having these e-mails	5	also bothered me that my brother was trying to force my
6	having e-mail exchanges with Candy about these changes	6	mother into distributing my dad's side of the
7	after that conference call, right?	7	inheritance and that would mean selling the family farm
8	A. Yes.	8	and distributing it. And, so, I finally I let them
9	Q. You just don't know for sure if some of this	9	both know how I didn't agree with them, but nobody
10	content you remember?	10	really cared how I felt. And, so, they both kind of
11	A. Right. Some of this content I don't remember.	11	just kept trying to get my mother to sell it, sell it,
12	Q. All right. Look at Exhibit 3. The first	12	sell it. And my mother was kind of going down the path.
13	paragraph, this is an e-mail again from you to Candy and	13	And one day I went over there and I asked her, I said,
14	it says this is about the last sentence of the first	14	mother, do you want to sell the farm? And she said, no,
15	paragraph, says this is about Anita and her sick desire	15	I don't. And I said, well, then don't and, so, she
16	to control all, right?	16	didn't. Well, because Anita had been let's sell the
17	A. Uh-huh.	17	farm and because I felt like pretty much the rest of the
18	Q. And did at that time after that conference	18	family, Amy, Anita, Carl and Candy, they were in more of
19	call did you think that Anita was trying to control the	19	a position to where they really needed cash, all of
20	situation?	20	them, I felt like that was going to cause it didn't
21	A. Anita was making comments that were making me	21	matter who was on the trust. It really didn't matter.
22	G		And that was the reason I wanted to be on there was
6	nervous. And, again, I'll go back to the fact that this	62.	And that was the reason is wanted to be on there was
122 23	nervous. And, again, I'll go back to the fact that this is what I didn't understand. You didn't ask me that	22 23	
ר'	is what I didn't understand. You didn't ask me that	23	because I felt like I didn't want people on that trust
1	- +		

Paαe	76
ruge	

	rage 14		raye 70
1	really needed to be somebody that was going to be	1	Q. Well, so, you did you overhear a telephone
2	logical and making the best decisions financially and	2	conference that your mother had with Candace Freed?
	not based on the fact that you need the money to put	3	A. Yeah, I did. And that was the phone call when
4	your kids through college, remodel your house, give your	4	I told Candace that I was on the phone and I remember
5	daughter money to buy a house or just whatever. So, it	5	expressing to her my concern of the changes that were
6	concerned me that we now had Amy and Anita both on there	6	going to be made. And if all the power was taken away
7	and I felt that they both, too, were in a position where	7	from my mother, then how were her bills going to be paid
8	they're going to have to put their kids through college	8	and things like that.
9	and that they were both going to just say we need to	9	Q. Okay. So, in that conversation that you
10	sell this farm and, once again, I had no say in it.	10	where you heard your mother's end of it, she didn't seem
11	Well, it was my inheritance as well. So, that's that	11	to understand that Carl had been removed as trustee?
12	was my concern.	12	MS. FOLEY: Objection.
13	Q. So, you're saying you wanted to be a trustee?	13	A. I don't remember that part.
14		14	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) All right. Do you have some
15	A. I felt it would have been wise to put me on	15	reason to believe this is not an e-mail from you?
16	there, yes.	16	A. I mean, I may have said this, but this I don't
17	Q. Okay. So, when you said you didn't want to	17	remember. I just don't remember it.
18	have anything to do with the financial stuff as we as	18	Q. As we sit here today?
19	you said in the rest of this deposition, that's just not	19	A. I don't remember this, no.
20	true? You wanted to be on the trust?	20	Q. You say legally I wonder if what Candace did
21	A. Only if my parents put me on there.	21	was right without consulting Carl or his power of
22	Q. Okay. But, so, you weren't trying to avoid	22	attorney since Carl has always been present at all
23	being involved in the trust; you actually wanted to be	23	meetings. Do you remember saying that?
24	on the trust?	24	A. No. Because, again, this no, I don't
25	A. If my parents if my parents would have put	25	remember that, either.
	Page 75		Page 77
	-		-
	me on there, I would have been involved on the trust,		Q. Okay. Do you remember ever having any concerns
2	yes.	2	about all this having been done behind Carl's back?
3	Q. And you thought it would be better to have you	3	A. The opinion that I expressed was I was just
4	on the trust than Amy and Anita?	4	questioning why this was but this was just me
5	A. No. Having Amy having Anita on the trust	5	wondering, too. I mean, this is just me wondering out
6	but I would have liked to have been on the trust because	6	loud. And I wasn't present at these meetings and all
7	I'm the one with the accounting background because the	7	this. And it's just in my own personal opinion I didn't
8	further we got into this from about 2009 on, that's when	8	know if Candace ever verified my brother's illness or
9	I became more aware of the financial situations of my	9	anything like that. That was just me thinking out loud
10	siblings.	10	at the time.
11	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Five minutes on tape,	11	(Exhibit 4 marked)
12	ma'am.	12	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Let me show you Exhibit 4.
13	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) All right. Look at page 2 of	13	MS. FOLEY: Where did this one come from?
14	Exhibit 3. You see in the middle of the page there	14	MS. BAYLESS: This is from me. And when I
15	where it says it's an e-mail from you to Candy?	15	say me, it's from Candy.
16	A. Uh-huh.	16	MS. FOLEY: Okay.
17	Q. And it says the more I think about this the	17	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Do you represent Candy?
18	whole key is Carl?	18	MS. BAYLESS: No. I accept information
19	A. Uh-huh.	19	from anybody who will give it to me.
20	Q. When I was listening to mother's call with	20	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) All right. Looking at
20			
21	Candace, mother told Candace that Carl was trustee, not	21	Exhibit 4, this is another e-mail string between you and
21 22	Candace, mother told Candace that Carl was trustee, not Anita and was not following the changes Candace was	22	Candy. And you say in the second paragraph of your
21 22 3	Candace, mother told Candace that Carl was trustee, not Anita and was not following the changes Candace was telling her she had made to have Carl removed. You see	22 23	Candy. And you say in the second paragraph of your e-mail on the first page, I do think that Candace and
21 22	Candace, mother told Candace that Carl was trustee, not Anita and was not following the changes Candace was	22	Candy. And you say in the second paragraph of your

	Page 78		Page 80
1	inheritance. And I will keep digging through paperwork	1	Luke, that he paid off her home.
2	this weekend until I find the agreement that spells that	2	Q. And that was about a hundred thousand?
	out?	3	A. Yes.
4	A. I don't know what that is.	4	Q. Do you recall when that was? Your father was
5	Q. Do you recall	5	still alive, obviously?
6	A. I don't know what hundred thousand this is.	6	A. I don't know. I don't remember the year. Luke
7	Q. Okay. You don't recall a hundred thousand	7	was five.
8	being given to Amy or Anita?	8	Q. Okay. So, do you know any reason why Anita
9	A. Oh, if it's the hundred thousand that daddy	9	wouldn't have put that amount on this list as something
10	gave her for her house.	10	that was paid when your mother and father were trustees?
11	Q. Well, I don't know. Do you recall that?	11	A. No.
12	A. I don't know. I'm just	12	Q. You know for sure that was paid, though?
13	Q. Do you recall somebody being given a hundred	13	A. My father told us all that he was going to do
14	thousand?	14	that because he never wanted her to be without a home.
15	A. Anita was given a hundred thousand dollars when	15	Q. So, do you recall having some recollection of
16	she got divorced.	16	that in October of 2010, that that might have been some
17	MS. BAYLESS: Okay. We need to change the	17	motivation for why Anita
18	tape.	18	A. That's why this makes no sense to me because
19	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 11:38, we're off the	19	that was never considered an inheritance.
20	record.	20	Q. What was it considered?
21	(Break taken from 11:38 a.m. to 11:51 a.m.)	21	A. That my father was making sure that my sister
22	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the beginning of	22	always had a home.
23	tape number 2 to the deposition of Carole Brunsting.	23	Q. So, do you know whether he considered it a gift
24	The time is 11:51, we're on the record.	24	or a loan or what?
25	(Exhibit 12 marked)	25	A. A gift.
harren 1997	Page 79		Page 81

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. Okay. That's something that your father said to you?

A. Well, he told us all that he was paying off her home.

Q. So, you just presumed that was as a gift?

A. That's how my father was. He would just do things spontaneously like that. If somebody -- but this one he told us about. He let us know, he said this is happening to Anita, I feel very strongly and he wanted to make sure that her -- that she and her children always had a home to live in.

Q. Did your father give Anita so much money that she wouldn't remember a hundred thousand dollars?

A. I don't know that he gave it to her. I don't know how it all -- I don't know how that transaction worked.

Q. Okay. But a hundred thousand dollar payment from your father would seem significant to me. Do you know of any reason why Anita wouldn't be remembering that?

A. No.

Q. Okay. If you look at page 2, you have received an e-mail from an attorney, I guess, Kevin Prendergast, is that an attorney?

A. Yeah, this was just somebody I found on-line.

A. I don't know. I've never seen this schedule. Q. You didn't get a copy?

I don't see anything in here about -- do you see

Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. You've been handed

what's been marked Exhibit 12. We were talking right

which talks about the hundred thousand dollars. The

I think Anita is trying to cover up the hundred

before the break about the second paragraph of Exhibit 4

comment in the e-mail from you to Candace which says

thousand -- that the hundred thousand comes out of her

inheritance. Okay? So, if you look at Exhibit 12, this

has -- this is Schedule F from that accounting and it's

supposed to be amounts that were paid to the various

anything in this schedule about a hundred thousand

children. Included in that is amounts paid to Anita and

is from the accounting that Anita and Amy provided which

A. I never opened it.

dollars being paid to Anita.

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

- 18 19 Q. All right. Well, this is Exhibit F from that 20 accounting that was e-mailed to everyone. So, you 21 believe that a hundred thousand dollars was paid to 22 Anita?
- ٦3 A. I know that when my sister Anita got divorced _4 from her husband Vance Riley, my father was so concerned 25 about my sister Anita and her two children, Katie and

1	Page 82		Page 84
	Yeah, because Candy wouldn't drop this. And, so, she	1	that anything wrong anything has been legally done
2	didn't have the money to spend on an attorney, so I went	2	wrong here. And at that point I realized that I was
ì	on-line and I found this guy just to see if he could be	3	getting swept up in the emotions of Candy and Drina and
4	of some help. And then later on I realized that this	4	Amy and Anita and everybody and I was just getting swept
5	guy was just somebody that was just wanting to he was	5	up and I was getting carried away. And I realized I
6	just a fly-by-night attorney and I realized that I	6	needed to stop and back out because this was not my
7	couldn't put a grain of salt into anything that this	7	fight.
8	person was telling me.	8	Q. Okay. I'm going to ask that the court reporter
9	Q. And how did you come to realize that?	9	leave another blank in the deposition and if you can
10	A. Because that's when I was talking to a friend	10	find the name of the attorney that you consulted, if
11	of mine and she said, Carole, why don't you just my	11	you'd fill that in.
12	husband works for a law firm, there's somebody in his	12	A. Uh-huh.
13	firm, that is what he does for a living is trusts and	13	
14	estates, go to him, not this guy that you found on-line.	14	Q. Okay? Now, at some point in time do you know
15	Q. So, you didn't find anything in particular	15	whether your mother had some competency evaluation?
16	about this guy different; you just found somebody else	16	A. Yes.
17	you wanted to talk to?	17	Q. When was that?
18	A. Yeah. I mean, I didn't know this guy from	18	A. 2011 sometime, maybe between November and the
19	anybody. He was just somebody on-line. And that's when	19	end of the year.
20	I realized that he was just probably trying to inflame a	20	Q. And how did that come about?
21	situation in hopes that he was going to get some	21	A. I heard that it was taking place and I even
22	business. And that he kind of kept pestering me and I	22	discussed it with Drina. I probably have an e-mail
23	finally told him I don't need your help and then he	23	somewhere maybe if I kept it, I don't know, that they
24	finally went away. But I went and I sent the trust	24	were trying to get my mother declared incompetent. And
25	documents to my friend's attorney. He did it free of	25	I knew I talked to my mother about it and she said
	Page 83		Page 85
1	charge.	1	that she felt she was competent, but she felt like she
2	Q. Who was that?	2	didn't have any choice but to go. And but because I was
3	A. I don't even remember. But I told Candy, I	3	in charge of my mother's health care, I wanted to be
4	said, I'm not the one questioning anything here. But	4	there. And
5	I'll do my best to see what I can find out because, like	5	Q. Now, this was after the October conference
6	I said, I'm just trying I was trying to they were	6	call?
7	my siblings and it was very hard to say, you know what,	7	A. Yes,
8	I'm just going to only help you or just help you or just	8	Q. Okay. And who where did you go for this?
1 0	help you. I wanted to make sure that if there was	9	A. I went I found out I actually called the
9	on the provided the property of the provided have been	10	
10	anything that was not correct, they would have kept	1	doctor's office and I said when is this appointment
10 11	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with	11	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called
10 11 12	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina	11 12	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there
10 11 12 13	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he	11 12 13	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been
10 11 12 13 14	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the	11 12 13 14	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took
10 11 12 13 14 15	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back	11 12 13 14 15	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's	11 12 13 14 15 16	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said	11 12 13 14 15 16 17	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said this all makes sense. I've seen it before. Somebody	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole is here. So, then Amy is like what are you doing here.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said this all makes sense. I've seen it before. Somebody has been sick, you put your stuff in a medical power of	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole is here. So, then Amy is like what are you doing here. And I said, well, mother is going to the doctor, I'm
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said this all makes sense. I've seen it before. Somebody has been sick, you put your stuff in a medical power of attorney. You know, as far as what your mother did with	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole is here. So, then Amy is like what are you doing here. And I said, well, mother is going to the doctor, I'm going to make sure I'm here. She said, well, you don't
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said this all makes sense. I've seen it before. Somebody has been sick, you put your stuff in a medical power of attorney. You know, as far as what your mother did with your sister, that's her decision. And he said I don't	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole is here. So, then Amy is like what are you doing here. And I said, well, mother is going to the doctor, I'm going to make sure I'm here. She said, well, you don't need to be here, you need to leave. And I said this is
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said this all makes sense. I've seen it before. Somebody has been sick, you put your stuff in a medical power of attorney. You know, as far as what your mother did with your sister, that's her decision. And he said I don't see anything wrong here. And he said if after your	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole is here. So, then Amy is like what are you doing here. And I said, well, mother is going to the doctor, I'm going to make sure I'm here. She said, well, you don't need to be here, you need to leave. And I said this is a doctor's appointment, I'm staying. So, my mother was
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said this all makes sense. I've seen it before. Somebody has been sick, you put your stuff in a medical power of attorney. You know, as far as what your mother did with your sister, that's her decision. And he said I don't see anything wrong here. And he said if after your mother passes away, if they want to go and try and sue	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole is here. So, then Amy is like what are you doing here. And I said, well, mother is going to the doctor, I'm going to make sure I'm here. She said, well, you don't need to be here, you need to leave. And I said this is a doctor's appointment, I'm staying. So, my mother was in the she was getting dressed. And, so, I went in
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	things right and fair. And, so, I checked it out with this attorney and I came back and I told Candy and Drina that according to him, and I can go find his name if he even remembers me, I did send him an e-mail with the trust documents, I believe they were the ones from back in August, he said I don't see where anything, there's anything wrong with what was done here. And he said this all makes sense. I've seen it before. Somebody has been sick, you put your stuff in a medical power of attorney. You know, as far as what your mother did with your sister, that's her decision. And he said I don't see anything wrong here. And he said if after your	11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	taking place because they didn't tell me. And I called the doctor's office and they told me. And I was there on time and they said, oh, no, I'm sorry, it's been rescheduled for 12:00, not 10:00. So, again, I took time off work. And, so, I went over to my mother's house and Amy was there with her two children. And her two children are like Aunt Carole is here, Aunt Carole is here. So, then Amy is like what are you doing here. And I said, well, mother is going to the doctor, I'm going to make sure I'm here. She said, well, you don't need to be here, you need to leave. And I said this is a doctor's appointment, I'm staying. So, my mother was

Page 88

1 2	that they had moved no. It must have been November because I went to go tell her that Carl had gone home or	1 2	That's why I didn't understand how did she get on there. How. I don't understand. Anita, I didn't have a
6.7	that Carl had been he had moved somewhere. So, I	3	problem with Anita. I never had a problem with Anita.
4	don't know if it was when he got moved out of TIRR or he	4	I never understood Amy.
5	got moved from the Agility. I don't know. It was he	5	Q. But, so, was it your impression that let's
6	got moved normalier rightly. I don't know. It was a he got moved somewhere. So, I went to go tell her you	6	leave it at Amy. Was it your impression that Amy wanted
7	don't have to bother going by there because he's not	7	the doctor to find your mother incompetent?
8	there anymore. And that's all I was trying to tell her.	8	A. That's, that's the impression I was left with.
9	I wasn't trying to influence her in any way. So, then I	9	And I'm like where are you going with this, where are
10	just sat in the chair and I waited for my mother to get	10	you going with this because and besides that I knew
11	finished getting ready. I sat in the chair. My mother	11	Dr. White wasn't going to declare my mother incompetent
12	finished getting ready. She was sitting in her chair	12	because we had discussed this with my father. And he
13	putting her shoes on. She asked for her oxygen to be	13	said this is for a court of law to determine. He said I
14	turned on. I got up. I walked across to go turn on the	14	don't get involved with these cases.
15	machine. At the same time Amy turned into me and shoved	15	Q. Could this have had anything to do with the
16	me into the bookcase. And I flipped on the oxygen and	16	fact that your mother had inquired about changing the
17	Amy told me that I pushed her and that I needed to	17	trust back to the way it had been before?
18	leave. And I said I'm not leaving. So, she said she	18	A. If she wanted to do that, I had no idea that
19	was going to call the police. So, I handed her the	19	she had asked. I had no idea.
20	phone, I said go ahead. She called the police, said the	20	Q. So, you don't know
21	police were coming. And I sat there and she said	21	A. I have no idea.
22	they're on their way, Carole. And I said, okay, fine.	22	Q where the incompetency was coming from?
23	I said I'm not leaving, Amy, I'm not leaving. So,	23	A. I had no idea. I just knew that I asked my
24	anyway, it was time we finally had to leave for the	24	mother, I said how do you feel about this? And she
25	appointment. So, Amy loaded my mother up, I got in my	25	said like I said, she said, well, I think I just have
	Page 87		Page 89
1	car. I drove over there. We sat there. The whole time	1	to go along with this, Carole, I think I have to go.
2	Amy was calling somebody back and forth and back and		And, so, I didn't know if somebody I didn't know if
3	forth and back and forth but I was not leaving.	3	somebody at Vacek had called my mother. I didn't know.
4	Q. Which doctor did you	4	And, so, but I made sure that I was going to be there.
5	A. Dr. White.	5	It was a doctor's appointment. I was going to be there.
6	Q. Okay.	6	Q. So, do you know whether Anita was involved in
7	A. We went to go see Dr. White. And Amy tried to	7	this competency evaluation?
8	just paint a picture of my mother that I didn't feel was	8	A. No, I have no idea. I don't know who booked
9	realistic. But Dr. White had been my mother's doctor	9	the appointment. I don't know who scheduled the
10	for since we had moved to Houston. Because I didn't	10	appointment. All I know is I caught wind that it was
11	want him to be influenced in any way one way or the	11	going to happen and I called Dr. White's office and they
12	other. He talked to my mother and his words were, he	12	told me when it was going to happen and I made sure I
13	said, it just depends. He said for one person that's	13	was there.
14		1	
15	never met your mother they may think that she's	14	Q. And was that the only thing that happened in
16	never met your mother they may think that she's incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on	14 15	Q. And was that the only thing that happened in that doctor's appointment?
10		1	
17	incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on	15	that doctor's appointment?
17 18	incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on what time of the day you might be speaking with her. If it's early, early in the morning maybe when she just wakes up, possibly. But he said that I don't find her	15 16 17 18	that doctor's appointment? A. Well, when we left, I talked to Dr. White and I
17 18 19	incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on what time of the day you might be speaking with her. If it's early, early in the morning maybe when she just wakes up, possibly. But he said that I don't find her to be incompetent.	15 16 17 18 19	that doctor's appointment? A. Well, when we left, I talked to Dr. White and I said it's up to you as to what you say, but I said would
17 18 19 20	incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on what time of the day you might be speaking with her. If it's early, early in the morning maybe when she just wakes up, possibly. But he said that I don't find her to be incompetent.Q. So, was it your impression that Amy and Anita	15 16 17 18 19 20	that doctor's appointment? A. Well, when we left, I talked to Dr. White and I said it's up to you as to what you say, but I said would you please make the recommendation that he said no. What he said I'll tell you a story. He said when that his two brothers got in a fight one day and
17 18 19 20 21	 incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on what time of the day you might be speaking with her. If it's early, early in the morning maybe when she just wakes up, possibly. But he said that I don't find her to be incompetent. Q. So, was it your impression that Amy and Anita were trying to 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	that doctor's appointment? A. Well, when we left, I talked to Dr. White and I said it's up to you as to what you say, but I said would you please make the recommendation that he said no. What he said I'll tell you a story. He said when that his two brothers got in a fight one day and his mother made a change to the will or the trust or
17 18 19 20 21 22	 incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on what time of the day you might be speaking with her. If it's early, early in the morning maybe when she just wakes up, possibly. But he said that I don't find her to be incompetent. Q. So, was it your impression that Amy and Anita were trying to A. I never I didn't this is, this is why I 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	that doctor's appointment? A. Well, when we left, I talked to Dr. White and I said it's up to you as to what you say, but I said would you please make the recommendation that he said no. What he said I'll tell you a story. He said when that his two brothers got in a fight one day and his mother made a change to the will or the trust or whatever that completely cut both brothers out and all
17 18 19 20 21 22 3	 incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on what time of the day you might be speaking with her. If it's early, early in the morning maybe when she just wakes up, possibly. But he said that I don't find her to be incompetent. Q. So, was it your impression that Amy and Anita were trying to A. I never I didn't this is, this is why I didn't want the two of them together. 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	that doctor's appointment? A. Well, when we left, I talked to Dr. White and I said it's up to you as to what you say, but I said would you please make the recommendation that he said no. What he said I'll tell you a story. He said when that his two brothers got in a fight one day and his mother made a change to the will or the trust or whatever that completely cut both brothers out and all the money went to their kids. And he said, so, I know
17 18 19 20 21 22	 incompetent, he said, but I think it just depends on what time of the day you might be speaking with her. If it's early, early in the morning maybe when she just wakes up, possibly. But he said that I don't find her to be incompetent. Q. So, was it your impression that Amy and Anita were trying to A. I never I didn't this is, this is why I 	15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	that doctor's appointment? A. Well, when we left, I talked to Dr. White and I said it's up to you as to what you say, but I said would you please make the recommendation that he said no. What he said I'll tell you a story. He said when that his two brothers got in a fight one day and his mother made a change to the will or the trust or whatever that completely cut both brothers out and all

	Page 90	<u> </u>	Page 9:
1	do. And, so, then we walked out and I told him, I said,	1	Q. You didn't know about them?
2	you know, as far as what recommendation you make to	2	A. Huh-uh.
, ,	them, that's completely up to you. But and that's	3	Q. And you found about this one because your
4	when he said something about sometimes it's just best	4	mother told you about it?
5	for it to go to a neutral third-party. And I said,	5	A. I'm trying to think of how I think my mother
6	well, if you have that option, could you please make	6	did tell me about this one, yes.
7	that recommendation that this just gets turned over to a	7	Q. Okay.
8	neutral third-party because this is getting too	8	A. And that's when I called Dr. White's office to
9	complicated with my brother who couldn't serve anyway.	9	verify it.
10	There no way. To this day he couldn't take over as	10	Q. Okay. Let me see the exhibits you have in
11	trustee. So, that's and then, like I said, as far as	11	front of you, please.
12	Anita's capabilities, Anita has a conscience, she does,	12	A. (Witness complies.)
13	and if she does something wrong, I feel like she will	13	Q. Okay.
14	own up to it later and or not later but, I mean, I	14	MS. BAYLESS: You don't have any marked
15	feel like she will question enough to question has she	15	there, right? Let's go off the record for just a
16	done something wrong. Amy, on the other hand, I don't	16	second.
17	necessarily have the best relationship with her and	17	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 12:10, we're off the
18	she's been somewhat estranged from the family. But then	18	record.
19	again, also, too, I'm not aware of she wasn't just my	19	(Break taken from 12:10 p.m. to 12:12 p.m.)
20	mother. She was Amy's mother, Anita's mother, Carl's	20	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 12:12, we're on the
21	mother, Candy's mother. She had a relationship with all	21	record.
22	of them that I wasn't always privy to. So, I don't know	22	(Exhibit 5 marked)
23	what went on. And that's when the caregiver one day, he	23	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. I show you what's been
24	said, Carole, you need to realize she's not just your	24	marked Exhibit 5. Is that an e-mail that you wrote to
25	mother. And that's when it occurred to me that I	25	Drina?
r	Page 91		Page 93
1	thought, oh, my god, you're right. She's got a she	1	A. Yeah, this is the one I told you that I wrote
2	can have a separate relationship with all of us and we	2	to her that she was going in they were
3	may not always know each other's business. So, I	3	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Can we look at that real
4	thought, you know, that makes perfect sense. When he	4	quick before you ask some more questions?
5	it was like a slap in the face when Tino told me that.	5	MS. BAYLESS: Sure. Sure. I don't know
6	And I thought, you know, I need to stop being such a	6	why that's the only, it's the only copy I have. I think
7	I need to get my nose out of all this business because	7	I may have handed you let's go off the record again,
8	this isn't my business, it's my mother's business. And	8	Dennis. Sorry.
9	it was my parents' business, not mine. So, that's when	9	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 12:13, we're off the
10	I just tried to just step out of this because I realized	10	record.
11	I was getting drawn into something that wasn't of my own	11	(Break taken from 12:13 p.m. to 12:13 p.m.)
12	making.	12	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 12:13, we're on the
13	Q. So, were there any other competency evaluations	13	record.
14	that you know of other than that?	14	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) All right. So, in Exhibit 5
15	A. No.	15	you make reference to being threatened by taking care
16	Q. And did you ever have any other conversations	16	of your mother but being threatened by A and A which I
17 18	with Dr. White at later appointments or anything about	17	assume is Amy and Anita?
18 19	the	18	A. Uh-huh.
19 20	A. No, because he retired.	19 20	Q. And I sense that you have some animosity toward
20	Q. But, so, you never had another conversation?A. No, I never did.	20	Drina from earlier testimony. Is that a fair statement?
21 22	Q. And I take it that your mother never told you	21 22	A. It's not animosity. It's just I guess in the
44	∇ . And that it that your mother never total you	44	end I realized that I was just being used by all of
่าว	about any earlier competency evaluations, if she had	23	them. I guess I was just trying to make sure that I

24

25

about any earlier competency evaluations, if she had 23 24 them? 25 A. Huh-uh.

saw Drina's behavior towards my brother. Q. And what are you referring to when you say

	Page 94		Page 96
1	that?	1	to take the list I gave you of all the assets and you
2	A. The way she treated him when he was so sick.	2	need to make sure that everything is there. And I think
	Q. Are you saying she treated him well or bad?	3	I was sick that week and I was really, really busy at
4	A. Bad.	4	work and I just couldn't, I couldn't do it. I couldn't
5	Q. And where did you observe this?	5	do it. I didn't know what I did with her document. 1
6	A. I observed this in conversations that she was	6	had all this stuff from mother and daddy's house. I had
7	having with him when he was at TIRR and conversations	7	all this stuff. And Candy was involved and she was
8	when he was at my mother's house and when I had to go up	8	jumping in and I couldn't do it. So, I got an e-mail
9	to the hospital at St. Luke's. And that's this is	9	from Drina saying don't you love your brother or
10	just this is so complicated because I just felt like	10	something like that and if you can't get this done, then
11	rather than focusing the attention on mother and Carl,	11	just stay the hell out of our lives. And, so, I stopped
12	this kept getting the focus just kept going towards	12	contact at that point. But that was typical of her.
13	the money, the money, the money. And because no one was	13	And, so, I just I wanted to try and be as much help
14	here but me, I saw my mother and I saw Carl. And Candy,	14	to them as I possibly could. At the same time this was
15	Amy and Anita, it was difficult for them to see what I	15	really the first insight I had to their marriage. I
16	was seeing because they weren't there and they wouldn't	16	really hadn't been that involved with being around them
17	come and I couldn't get anybody to come and help. And	17	to that extent, not like this. And, so, I was trying
18	Drina wasn't helping the situation because I felt like	18	it was very difficult not to try and judge because I
19	she was using Carl as a pawn. And, so, I had to be	19	didn't know that much about I just felt like I
20	really careful not to make her mad. I had to be really	20	stepped into their lives.
21	careful not to make her mad because if she got mad, he'd	21	Q. Did you at some point tell other members of
22	be taken away and I wouldn't see him. And I was getting	22	your family that Drina was planning to divorce Carl?
23	really, really worried because in my personal opinion,	23	A. Yes.
24	this is my personal opinion, I'm not a doctor, I	24	Q. Why did you do that?
25	questioned the decisions she was making towards his care	25	A. Because she told me that several times.
	Page 95		Page 97
, 1	Page 95 from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just	1	Page 97 Q. When did she tell you that?
2	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very	1 2	-
1	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would	1	Q. When did she tell you that?A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she
2 3 4	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes	2 3 4	Q. When did she tell you that?A. Several times. She told me that when I got
2 3 4 5	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this	2 3 4 5	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and
2 3 4 5 6	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm	2 3 4 5 6	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I
2 3 4 5 6 7	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I said that reindeer that Carl took, I said it actually	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he was trying to get out of bed, he was trying to get out
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I said that reindeer that Carl took, I said it actually sat on that clock. So, the two go together. And then	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he was trying to get out of bed, he was trying to get out of bed and he couldn't. He was too weak and he fell. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I said that reindeer that Carl took, I said it actually sat on that clock. So, the two go together. And then Drina wrote to me, she said you can have that clock if	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he was trying to get out of bed, he was trying to get out of bed and he couldn't. He was too weak and he fell. I mean, he just landed on the floor. So, I got Carl
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I said that reindeer that Carl took, I said it actually sat on that clock. So, the two go together. And then Drina wrote to me, she said you can have that clock if you want to come over and get it. And I was like okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he was trying to get out of bed, he was trying to get out of bed and he couldn't. He was too weak and he fell. I mean, he just landed on the floor. So, I got Carl sitting on the floor. I got her laying on the floor. I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I said that reindeer that Carl took, I said it actually sat on that clock. So, the two go together. And then Drina wrote to me, she said you can have that clock if you want to come over and get it. And I was like okay. Well, I was busy. And that's when I got the e-mail from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he was trying to get out of bed, he was trying to get out of bed and he couldn't. He was too weak and he fell. I mean, he just landed on the floor. So, I got Carl sitting on the floor. I got her laying on the floor. I couldn't be in two I couldn't leave Carl, but I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I said that reindeer that Carl took, I said it actually sat on that clock. So, the two go together. And then Drina wrote to me, she said you can have that clock if you want to come over and get it. And I was like okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he was trying to get out of bed, he was trying to get out of bed and he couldn't. He was too weak and he fell. I mean, he just landed on the floor. So, I got Carl sitting on the floor. I got her laying on the floor. I couldn't be in two I couldn't leave Carl, but I needed to take her. She said she needed to go to the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 3	from the very beginning. And I don't know if she just was I was trying not to judge her, but she was very difficult to have a conversation with because it would just turn into her just shrieking at you for 30 minutes and how much she hated this family. She hated this family and how we were destroying her life. And I'm thinking, Drina, this isn't about you, this is about Carl and let's just get him well. Q. When is the last time you saw Carl? A. At my mother's funeral. And then I was supposed to go over to see them because I wanted to make sure Carl got this clock because it was on the list. And even though they came to the house and looked at everything, Drina said that's okay, I don't want it. And I said, no, if Carl was in his right mind, he would have wanted this clock. And, so, as much as I would have liked to have had it, I took it over there. And I said that reindeer that Carl took, I said it actually sat on that clock. So, the two go together. And then Drina wrote to me, she said you can have that clock if you want to come over and get it. And I was like okay. Well, I was busy. And that's when I got the e-mail from Drina. That's when apparently this statement was sent	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22 23	Q. When did she tell you that? A. Several times. She told me that when I got a call one night in December and she said that she couldn't take it anymore. And that Carl had pushed her or something like that and that she couldn't get up and she had hurt her back. And, so, I drove over there. I had just gone to bed. I got dressed and I drove over there. And she was in pain. I think she was laying on the floor or something. Anyway, because I could tell I couldn't handle the situation I called Tino. I knew I was going to need another person because Carl was sitting on the floor and he was just sitting there. And I said what happened? And she said I've tried, I've told him to stay in bed, I've told him to stay in bed and he wants to get up. And what I later found out she was on the couch and Carl was trying to come in and comfort her and she had taken his walker away. And he was trying to get out of bed, he was trying to get out of bed and he couldn't. He was too weak and he fell. I mean, he just landed on the floor. So, I got Carl sitting on the floor. I got her laying on the floor. I couldn't be in two I couldn't leave Carl, but I

1	started saying, she said, Carole, I can't do this	1	Q. All right.
2	anymore, I can't do this anymore. She said I'm going to	2	A. So, then we get Carl. So, then I she wants
r	divorce your brother. I'm probably going to divorce	3	to be alone. So, I'm like fine. So, I take Carl who
4	your brother. And I said, Drina, I understand. I said	4	can't stand at that point. I tried to get him on a
5	I've researched this and I know the statistics on how	5	bathroom scale because I saw more of my brother than I
6	hard this is on somebody. And I said I'm not judging	6	ever intended to. But I saw him without his shirt. He
7	you. I said this family isn't going to judge you. I	7	had nothing on but his underwear because the caregiver
8	understand if you can't do this. I understand. So, I	8	had him in and he was a rack of bones, I mean just a
9	take Drina to Kelsey-Seybold and I stay there with her	9	rack of bones. Hip bones sticking out, just all of his
10	and she's examined. And then Tino took Carl over to my	10	bones. At that point I got him over to Dr. Jane and
11	mom's house. And I think this was on a Wednesday night.	11	they tried to get a weight on him and they couldn't.
12	And, so, anyway, the next day Drina was supposed to go	12	And they were trying to make suggestions of what we
13	back to the orthopedic doctor. And, so, I took off from	13	could feed him and things like that. And everything
14	work, but I couldn't be off I couldn't I was	14	would just if you tried to give him a sandwich,
15	trying to get Drina to Kelsey-Seybold and I was trying	15	anything, it would just come back out, just come back
16	to get Carl was so weak at that point and he couldn't	16	out. So, we that Saturday I Carl was getting so
17	keep everything he tried to eat it came back out.	17	ill that I took him to the emergency room. The
18	And she said that he was just being belligerent and	18	emergency room said he had pneumonia and they checked
19	that, you know, he just didn't want, he didn't want to	19	him in the hospital and that's when we found out that
20	get better. And you couldn't ask her, you know, well,	20	his weight was down to 119 pounds. And that's kind of
21	are you taking him to a doctor? What is then you	21	what started the whole him staying at my mother's. But
22	would just get this, here it would come, just spewing	22	that's what started him staying at my mother's for a
23	out. And I would stand there and just take it. And in	23	period of time. And then but then Drina would get
24	the meantime I'm watching my brother just deteriorate.	24	she'd get angry and then she'd take him back home and we
25	So, the next morning I went over they sent Drina	25	wouldn't see him for awhile. But then she could only
·····	~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~~	1	

Page 99

1 they sent her home with muscle relaxers, I think. We 1 2 2 went by the pharmacy, went by Walgreen's pharmacy, 3 3 picked all that up. Sent her home. I called Tino and 4 4 he said Carl is fine. They had him in bed. So, then 5 5 the next morning I take Drina to -- I dropped her off at 6 6 Kelsey-Seybold, but I had to get Carl over to Dr. Jane. 7 7 So, I couldn't be in two places at one time. So, I ---8 8 so, Marta came and picked up Drina. And, so -- maybe I 9 9 had to go back to work. I can't remember if I had to 10 get back to work. But, anyway, I couldn't pick her up 10 11 11 for some reason. And, so, Drina called me later that 12 12 day and said that the orthopedic doctor told her that 13 13 she didn't need surgery, she needed a psychiatrist. And 14 14 that Marta picked her up and drove her home. And she 15 15 said -- even Marta said, mother, I'm tired of you being 16 16 a drama queen and I can't take this anymore. And she 17 17 said she got so mad that she just got out of the car and 18 18 walked home. So, Drina wanted to stay in bed and --19 19 Q. Let me -- my question was about why you told 20 20 other family members? 21 21 A. This is -- I'm getting to it. 22 22 Q. Okay. 23 23 A. I'm getting there. 24 4 Q. All right. All right. 25 25 A. I'm getting there.

Page 101

really take care of Carl for just so long because he was a lot of work to take care of because he had so many issues. And, so, I'd get the call to go over there and usually I'd always have Tino with me. But the conversation was more and more towards, Carole, I've gone to an attorney, I've gone to an attorney, I'm divorcing your brother, I'm divorcing your brother. And when Tino called me one day and said that Drina had been over to the house and she walked out with these papers and she goes thanks a lot for signing this, Carl. And she's waving it in the air. And, so, we didn't know if that was divorce papers. We didn't know. But we thought why would she make such a big show out of these papers. And, so, she told us on several occasions that -- I mean, and Tino has heard it that she was divorcing him. She said I just can't take this anymore, I can't take this anymore. So, I went over. I was getting really, really concerned because at one point when I took -- and I know I hop all over the place in my conversations, but you know what, that's just me -- was when I took Drina -- that night I came to pick Drina up, she kept saying I'm just going to kill myself, I'm just going to kill myself. And, so, that concerned me. So, I went over to their daughter's house. And I said, Marta, I said I feel like I'm obligated to tell you that

	Page 102		Page 104	1000
1	your mother said that she feels like she's going to kill	1	A. Yes.	CONTRACTOR OF T
2	herself. So, I really feel like you need to or somebody	2	Q. And who was that?	10012220
•	needs to maybe suggest counseling. And she said, oh, my	3	A. I don't remember the name of the company.	CV/VV/SACE
4	god, Carole, whatever you do don't ever mention that to	4	Q. But who, who hired them to follow her?	0.000-000-0
5	her. Don't ever mention that to her. And I said, well,	5	A. Well, it was I can't really remember how	STORES AND
6	Marta, I said, this isn't really my place to step in. I	6	that all came about. But I think Candy was always where	200200
7	mean, this isn't my place. You're her daughter. She	7	is Carl, where is Carl, where is Carl, where is Carl	00000000
8	said, Carole, I'm to the point I can't take this	8	and because she was always worried about him from	ahulanuuta
9	anymore. My mother tries to use me as a sounding board.	9	afar. And we hadn't heard from them in a while. And my	0000000
10		10	mother hadn't heard from him. No one had heard from	hAlveso Av
11	č	11	them. And, so, we were starting to get a bit concerned.	Vice and Ale
12	1 1 0 1	12	And Candy used to work for a company that did	0050202
13	1	13	investigations and her husband works for a company, they	www.
14		14	do insurance investigations and that's when she said you	25770.4544
15	° . ° .	15	can just call Owen and Owen can recommend someone. And,	2005031242
16	• • • •	16	so, that was all during the time about the divorce.	NG DAVADA
17	0 1	17	And, so, that's when we were just trying to find out was	(an and all
18		18	she making plans to divorce him, was this all just	WARD C. C.V.
19		19	was there anything behind what she was saying, was there	in la sura a
20		20	any truth behind what she was saying or was this or	and the second
21	• • •	21	what. So	centres
22		22	Q. So, you had someone follow her?	0000-000
23		23	A. Uh-huh.	1000
24	go, is he going to live with me, is he going to live at	24	Q. And who paid for that?	A STATE
25	mother's, where is he going to live. Because we're	25	A. The trust.	Second Second
}	Page 103		Page 105	A COLORING AND
1	thinking, okay, she's going to divorce him. And I would	1	Q. So, who was involved in the decision to have	
2	try and talk to her about it and she just there was	2	her followed?	- 14 14 14
3	always just this rage. And, so, I was always trying to	3	A. It was a decision that involved primarily I	
4	kind of I could only deal with what she told me and	4	think it was just my mother and Anita and I think and	2011 - 11 - 14 11 - 11 - 14 11 - 14
5	what she told me was she was divorcing him. And, so, we	5	Candy at the time because, like I said, that's where the	All and the
6	were trying to make plans in that direction. And that's	6	contact came from was through her husband.	10.11
7	when, like I said, the situation was always so volatile,	7	Q. So, how did you know that it happened?	
8	dynamic in a way that I never knew what I was dealing	8	A. Because I was aware of it as well.	
9	with. And but what I wanted to always make sure of was	9	Q. I mean, you knew they had made the decision to	
10	that I always knew that Carl was if he needed	10	do that?	
11	anything and I tried to make sure that Drina if she	11	A. Uh-huh.	
12	needed something, please call me. But I understood. I	12	Q. And do you know whether any surveillance	
13	wasn't judging her. That if you can't put up with this,	13	devices were placed on either Drina or Carl's vehicles?	
14	this is a lot to put up with. I mean, he was chewing	14	A. Yeah, I think he put one on somebody's car.	
15	his clothes. He was I mean, he the neurologist	15	Q. This investigator?	1000
16	told us, and she was standing right there, that on a	16	A. Uh-huh.	
17	scale of 1 to 10, 10 being the worst, my brother's brain	17	Q. Is that part of some report or how do you know	5
18	damage was a 7. And, so, this was a lot for someone to	18	what he did?	1999 - A.
19	just feel like you could just personally take this on.	19	A. I think he, he followed her or he I guess	1
20	And I never understood why she kept pulling him out of	20	they had a tracking device or something like that and	

22

23

24

25

facilities because he really needed skilled help.

Q. Let me ask you this: Do you know whether

anybody ever followed your sister-in-law, had your

21 22

<u>ع</u>

.4

25

And --

sister-in-law followed?

then he would just write the addresses down of the areas where she was or where she took him or whatever.

Q. So, did he provide a report of what he did?

A. I'm trying to remember if he -- if it was a printed report or -- because all I remember was this guy

	1490 100		rage 100
1	seemed to be involved with a lot of other cases at the	1	And, so, you refer also to Carl's office stuff?
2	time and that was really his preference was because he	2	A. Right.
	was he just said that was the more inexpensive way to	3	Q. Now, why was that in your mother's house?
4	go because when you just sat there and watched somebody,	4	A. Because Drina made the decision to shut down
5	it was really, really expensive. And, so, it was at his	5	Carl's office in, I don't know, November or December of
6	suggestion that this might be the better way if you	6	last year or of 2010 and she needed a place to go with
7	wanted to just track somebody for maybe about a week or	7	everything. She moved some of her stuff to her garage,
8	SO.	8	but she didn't have any place to go with the rest of his
9	Q. And did he tell you whether he thought that was	9	things out of his office. And, so, she had the guys
10	legal or not?	10	bring it in it was all upstairs at my mother's house.
11	A. He said that everything he did was legal.	11	Q. All right. Looking at the second page of
12	Q. And how long did this go on where	12	Exhibit 6, you say that the clock that the reindeer was
13	A. I think it was maybe about a week.	13	sitting on was one of the things that Carl asked for.
14	Q. About a week?	14	There was actually a request made by your mother and
15	A. Uh-huh.	15	sort of a list circulated, right, about what people
16	Q. And from that were any conclusions reached from	16	wanted. Where is that list today, do you know?
17	that surveillance?	17	A. I have no idea.
18	A. Based on a couple of locations it was it	18	Q. When is the last time you saw it?
19	appeared that, you know with the type of tracking he	19	A. I saw it when everybody was sitting around the
20	was doing because it wasn't you couldn't tell that	20	kitchen table at my mother's house after she died.
21	somebody was going to an exact location, in a way it was	21	Candy was there, Amy, Anita were both there. I was
22	just pointless. I knew it was to have somebody	22	there. And it was in a folder and I could kind of see
23	otherwise, to have somebody, you'd have to have somebody	23	it but I couldn't really see it.
24	following or tailing them and that was just I guess	24	Q. Do you know if anyone made any attempt to
25	that was just too expensive.	25	follow that list other than yourself?
	Page 107		Page 109
1	Q. And were you involved in the decision to stop	1	
1 2	Q. And were you involved in the decision to stop the surveillance?	1 2	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit
	•		A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit
2	the surveillance?	2	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is
2 3	the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to	2 3	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go
2 3 4	the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no	2 3 4	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her
2 3 4 5	the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too	2 3 4 5	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl.
2 3 4 5 6	the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything.	2 3 4 5 6	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about 	2 3 4 5 6 7	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail exchange in December of 2011. And is this the clock 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over to my mom's house. I mean, Amy and Anita will be gone
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail exchange in December of 2011. And is this the clock that you're talking about? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over to my mom's house. I mean, Amy and Anita will be gone and she'd really like to see you. So, they kind of made
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail exchange in December of 2011. And is this the clock that you're talking about? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over to my mom's house. I mean, Amy and Anita will be gone and she'd really like to see you. So, they kind of made up at the funeral. And then after Amy and Anita left
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail exchange in December of 2011. And is this the clock that you're talking about? A. Yes. Q. You said you have a mover going to the house on 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over to my mom's house. I mean, Amy and Anita will be gone and she'd really like to see you. So, they kind of made up at the funeral. And then after Amy and Anita left they came over. And Candy was just so overcome with,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail exchange in December of 2011. And is this the clock that you're talking about? A. Yes. Q. You said you have a mover going to the house on Saturday? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over to my mom's house. I mean, Amy and Anita will be gone and she'd really like to see you. So, they kind of made up at the funeral. And then after Amy and Anita left they came over. And Candy was just so overcome with, oh, my brother is back in my life, yea, thank you, thank
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 3	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail exchange in December of 2011. And is this the clock that you're talking about? A. Yes. Q. You said you have a mover going to the house on Saturday? A. Right. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over to my mom's house. I mean, Amy and Anita will be gone and she'd really like to see you. So, they kind of made up at the funeral. And then after Amy and Anita left they came over. And Candy was just so overcome with, oh, my brother is back in my life, yea, thank you, thank you, thank you. And then that's when all of a sudden
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the surveillance? A. I think at that point I'm just trying to remember what happened back then. It seemed like no good information was being found out. It was just too difficult. There wasn't you couldn't tell anything. Q. And did anyone ever tell Drina or Carl about the surveillance? Well, let me back up. Did you ever tell Drina or Carl? A. No. Q. Do you know whether anyone else did? A. No, I don't know. Q. Did your mother ever tell them? A. She may have. I don't know. (Exhibit 6 marked) Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 6. This is an e-mail from you to Drina in December, e-mail exchange in December of 2011. And is this the clock that you're talking about? A. Yes. Q. You said you have a mover going to the house on Saturday? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A. Candy was trying to. But, also, too, this is the only thing that really irritates me a little bit about Candy is Candy everything needed to always go through me with Candy. And she kind of burned her bridges with Drina which meant she burned it with Carl. And I guess this is the thing about my family that's difficult for me to understand is if you've messed up, then pick up the phone and call the person and say you're sorry and try and mend it and fix it and be sincere. And Candy messed up and rather than just picking up the phone and trying to fix the problem, it was always, well, Carole, what can you do, what can you do. So, Candy desperately wanted to see Carl at my mom's funeral. And I said, well, let me see what I can do. And, so, I went over and I talked to Drina and I said, look, you know, Candy is sorry for what she did and she'd really like it if you and Carl would come over to my mom's house. I mean, Amy and Anita will be gone and she'd really like to see you. So, they kind of made up at the funeral. And then after Amy and Anita left they came over. And Candy was just so overcome with, oh, my brother is back in my life, yea, thank you, thank

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1	it all. And I was like but, Candy, you can't do that,
2	either. And you got to put some boundaries here of
`	you know, at that point she just was like just you see
4	something in this house, just take it, just take
5	everything. And I was just like, well, whatever, if
6	they want to take it. And, so, they but Drina said
7	honestly, she said, Carole, we've got enough stuff. And
8	I said, well, I do know that there were things on the
9	list and one of the things was a bookcase and Drina said
10	honestly, Carole, I just don't need anymore stuff. And
11	I said, well, I want you to know these are the things
12	that Carl said he wanted. And I said, so, so, I will
13	keep any of these things for you if you want. She says,
14	no, don't worry about it. And I said, well, no, I will,
15	I will keep them. I will keep them, you know, because
16	in the event that, you know, he realizes one day that,
17	hey, where is this, where is this, where is this. So, I
18	wasn't there when Carl and Drina because I gave Carl
19	and Drina keys to the house, I said here's your set.
20	And they came over. I don't think anybody I think
21	everybody was gone at that point. And we figured out a
22	way for them to get the bookcase. And, so, they took
23	the bookcase. And they took another glass case. And
24	they came over the next day and they took, I don't know,
25	they took a little table and a chair. I mean not a

they took a little table and a chair, I mean not a

Page 111

1 1 chair, a rug and a lamp and Drina told me the things 2 2 that they took. And it was just mostly just like 3 3 furniture and that kind of stuff. But I still knew the 4 things that Carl would have wanted. Were they things 4 5 5 that I wanted, yeah, I really wanted them, too, but, you 6 6 know, he had his name beside them. And I was like, you 7 7 know, that's fine. I just -- I really -- they were just 8 8 things. They were just things. And I realized after my 9 9 mom died, I thought, you know, this is just stuff. And, 10 so, I told Drina that -- one of the things they took was 10 11 a little reindeer and that little reindeer always sat on 11 12 top of that clock in my grandmother's house. Always. 12 13 And it always sat there. And I told her, I said, you 13 14 know, she said Carl wants that -- wanted that reindeer. 14 15 15 I said, okay, but this clock always went with it. And, 16 16 so, I brought the clock over and I said, here, this 17 17 clock goes with that reindeer. And she said, well, 18 we'll just keep it for you. And I said, no, that's 18 19 19 fine. I said Carl wanted it. So, I brought it over and 20 20 then I told her the other things, too, that if you ever 21 wanted just to let me know. But she said, no, she said 21 22 we've got enough stuff. So, I just let it go at that. 22 °3 23 Q. There were some bonds that your mother was 24 .4 keeping in the house, weren't there? 25 A. Uh-huh. She would pull bonds out and then 25

that's how she would fund things.

Q. And there were some still there when she died, right?

A. There was -- I came across them, yes.

Q. And where are those bonds?

A. Those are somewhere in an envelope somewhere in a storage, I mean, somewhere -- with all of the -- I put them in an envelope somewhere in the office and with everything that was being gone through and being thrown away, I lost track of them.

Q. Do you know how much there was in bonds?

A. I think we went through it and it was maybe about \$5,000 to the best of what we could figure out. But it was, it was all stuff that was destined for the trash. And that's what was concerning me was that things were getting thrown out of the house too fast and people weren't going through anything to determine what was of value and what was actually junk. And I realized that everybody is having to come in from out of town but my parents lived in this house for 45 years and you couldn't just be going through stuff and just calling everything trash. But also mingled through all of my parents' things -- well, Carl when he was at my mom's, he wrote all the time. And you never knew where he was going to have stuck things. And, so, that's why I just

Page 113

really, really, really wanted to keep those things that he had written on. And, also, too, there was just little notes that your parents write, just little things that -- so, I started -- I was going through the trash and that's when I came across those and then that's when I came across just a lot of other mementos. And, so --

Q. Okay. But the bonds that were worth money, what happened to those?

A. I put those in a packet. There was like an accordion folder and I put them in there. And I put them in the office, but then I'm not really sure what happened to them after that.

Q. So, for all you know they're in the storage facility that you have?

A. I don't know if they're in the storage

facility. I don't know if they've been thrown away. I mean, I don't know.

Q. But you don't have them?

A. Not that I know of, no.

(Exhibit 7 marked)

Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) I show you Exhibit 7. This is an e-mail from you to Drina and Candy?

A. Uh-huh.

Q. December 18th, 2011, so it says -- in the first paragraph you say something occurred to me this

	Down 114		Det et al 110
	Page 114		Page 116
1	afternoon now that we're looking at the timeline of how	1	Q. Okay. And does this e-mail at all help you
2	this all happened. What timeline are you talking about?	2	remember that you didn't find out about those changes
;	A. I was just trying I think it was at that	3	until after your mother died?
4	time that's when I realized that my mother had gone in	4	A. What, the changes for
5	to sign the changes at Vacek on the day that she	5	Q. The changes that your mother had made to the
6	cancelled her appointment with M.D. Anderson.	6	trust, did you know the details of that before she died?
7	Q. But, so, was there a specific timeline or is	7	A. I knew that in August she put Carl's money in a
8	this just dates in your head? What timeline are you	8	medical trust and that she put Candy's money in a
9	referring	9	personal asset trust or whatever it's called. And then
10	A. It's just dates in my head.	10	in December Anita took over as trustee. That's what I
11	Q. And then in the second paragraph you say Anita	11	know.
12	is the one that contacted the lawyer originally. Are	12	Q. But you knew all of those things when they
13	you talking about Vacek or Candace Freed?	13	happened or you learned about them after the fact?
14	A. Yeah.	14	A. I learned about them after, it would be
15	Q. And then told mother what to tell the attorney.	15	after well, I mean, the conversation with Candace was
16	I know this because I caught her in so many lies. Who	16	to let us know that Anita was taking over as trustee in
17	did you catch in so many lies?	17	December.
18	A. When I was trying to talk to Anita what	18	Q. Conference call?
19	happened back then was I it was still bothering me	19	A. Yes.
20	that of how Amy got on there as co-trustee. And I	20	Q. Okay. So, you knew about that before it
21	just felt like she wasn't really being honest about it.	21	happened?
22	Q. Okay. But who wasn't being honest about it?	22	A. Yes. But the others, no, that would have been
23	Amy, Anita?	23	after the fact.
24	A. Anita.	24	Q. Okay. Okay. The last paragraph in this e-mail
25	Q. Anita, okay. So, you really didn't I take	25	of December 18th you say this was all Anita's doing and
	Daga 115		
	Page 115		Page 117
1	-	1	Page 117 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted
1 2	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy	1 2	-
	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or		the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct
2	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy	2	the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted
2 3	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff?	2 3	the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right?
2 3 4	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so	2 3 4	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it
2 3 4 5	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff?A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she	2 3 4 5	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that
2 3 4 5 6	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff?A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, soQ. Okay. Threatening you personally?	2 3 4 5 6	the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted.
2 3 4 5 6 7	it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff?A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, soQ. Okay. Threatening you personally?A. Uh-huh.	2 3 4 5 6 7	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. Q. Yes. And why do give me an example of 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started asking my mother for money and they needed some money.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. Q. Yes. And why do give me an example of Anita's lies. What had she lied to you about? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started asking my mother for money and they needed some money. And, so, my mother agreed to give them \$25,000. So, but
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. Q. Yes. And why do give me an example of Anita's lies. What had she lied to you about? A. I felt like she wasn't really being honest with 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started asking my mother for money and they needed some money. And, so, my mother agreed to give them \$25,000. So, but what Amy and Anita wanted was, again, this was their
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. Q. Yes. And why do give me an example of Anita's lies. What had she lied to you about? A. I felt like she wasn't really being honest with me as far as I just felt like I never really got a 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started asking my mother for money and they needed some money. And, so, my mother agreed to give them \$25,000. So, but what Amy and Anita wanted was, again, this was their personal preference, and they wanted Drina to go to my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. Q. Yes? And why do give me an example of Anita's lies. What had she lied to you about? A. I felt like she wasn't really being honest with me as far as I just felt like I never really got a really good explanation of how I never got a good 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started asking my mother for money and they needed some money. And, so, my mother agreed to give them \$25,000. So, but what Amy and Anita wanted was, again, this was their personal preference, and they wanted Drina to go to my mother and let my mother pay medical bills directly and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 3 4	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. Q. Yes. And why do give me an example of Anita's lies. What had she lied to you about? A. I felt like she wasn't really being honest with me as far as I just felt like I never really got a really good explanation of how I never got a good explanation of why it was necessary to make changes to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started asking my mother for money and they needed some money. And, so, my mother agreed to give them \$25,000. So, but what Amy and Anita wanted was, again, this was their personal preference, and they wanted Drina to go to my mother and let my mother pay medical bills directly and help her that way because my mother was willing to help.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 it from your testimony you didn't really talk to Amy that much about the trust other than that meeting or that time you encountered her over the competency stuff? A. Yeah. No. Amy, any time I encountered Amy she was usually threatening in some manner, so Q. Okay. Threatening you personally? A. Uh-huh. Q. So, to the extent you've had conversations about the trust or these changes, you've had them with Anita? A. (Witness nods head.) Q. Yes? A. Yes. Q. And, so, when you say so, that's how you know when you say in this paragraph, I know this because I caught her in so many lies, you're talking about Anita being the one that had lied? A. Yes. Q. Yes? And why do give me an example of Anita's lies. What had she lied to you about? A. I felt like she wasn't really being honest with me as far as I just felt like I never really got a really good explanation of how I never got a good 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the fact that neither Carl nor Drina were contacted was contacted to at least make sure mother was correct in her facts about Carl being ill cannot be right? A. Well, and that's what, that's what it bothered me that but then I didn't know the law that they weren't contacted. Q. All right. The last sentence in your e-mail says the lawyer was doing everything Anita told her to do and was bullying mother in the process. I assume that's supposed to be bullying. It says bulling. Is that supposed to be bullying? A. Uh-huh. Q. And, so, what had been what's the basis for that sentence that she was taking direction from Anita and bullying your mother? A. The only thing that I can well, but they didn't win this, I did. My mother was willing as soon as Carl could speak he got on the phone and started asking my mother for money and they needed some money. And, so, my mother agreed to give them \$25,000. So, but what Amy and Anita wanted was, again, this was their personal preference, and they wanted Drina to go to my mother and let my mother pay medical bills directly and

Page	118

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1	may or may not have been the wise thing to do. But my
2	mother agreed to give Carl and Drina \$25,000. So, this
	was during TIRR. Is this TIRR? Yeah, this is TIRR.
4	Because I was visiting with Carl one day and Drina was
5	there and I was getting ready to leave and Carl goes,
6	Carole, don't go, don't go. And I stayed and I said
7	what's the matter. And he said, Carole, you got to make
8	sure we get that money. You got to make sure we get
9	that money. And I said are you talking about the
10	25,000? And he said yeah. And I said, well, Carl,
11	mother is going to give it to you. You can call her and
12	tell her, I mean, and ask her. And he did. I got
13	mother on the phone and she's like, well, yeah. And I
14	said, Carl, would it make you feel better if I went over
15	and got it. And he said yeah. And I said okay. So, I
16	drove over and I sat with my mother. And I'm sure that
17	Drina Tino can tell you about this conversation, but
18	I told my mother, I said that if this is what you want
19	to do, then this is, you know, then this is what you
20	need to do. So, Amy and Anita wanted they wanted my
21	mother to pay medical bills directly. My mother was
22	just willing to give them a check for \$25,000. So, I
23	took the check and I drove it over to Drina that night
24	and she was very appreciative and I dropped it off.
25	Well, the next day Drina called and said that my mother

up to be covered with such a catastrophic event. He just -- he had nothing. I mean, he just -- it didn't seem like there was anything there on a safety net. So, and it was very difficult in dealing with Drina. It was difficult to understand did you want my mother to pay. And she said, well, your mother said that she would, she would, she would I think help with the medical bills or something. But it was hard to know if she was expecting my mother to cover all the bills or pay for everything. I mean, I don't know. But my mother was paying for all the caregivers for my brother and, so, she covered that expense. And then she gave them the check for 25,000. And then beyond that my mother tried to meet with Drina one time to say I'll help you, but why don't you just bring me your medical bills and let me pay those. Well, Drina didn't like that and she got really offended by it. And it kind of upset my mother. Because I remember she called me and she said, well, I thought your mother was going to help with this. And I said, well, she will. And she goes, well, she said she didn't have the money. And I said, well, you got to give her a second to think, I mean, what she's got. I mean, she's got her checking account and then she's got to sell stuff, so you got to give her a second. But you can't just -with Drina it was just like this is what I want, give it

Page 119

		1	rage rar
1	had made it for 25, not 25,000. So, she went over and	1	to me or I'm just going to blow apart. And, so, that's
2	collected another check from my mom and deposited it.	2	what made it very difficult to deal with her because you
3	Well, my mother had called Edward Jones and they usually	3	wanted to help but it just seemed like if you didn't do
4	would just sell something and just deposit the money	4	it her way, then she was just going to blow up. And
5	into her account. And but my mother didn't check her	5	then I started to realize that's how she controlled my
6	statement to make sure the money was there and plus my	6	brother this entire time is if she didn't get what she
7	mother usually always had \$25,000 in her account. But,	7	wanted, she just would blow up and she'd take something
8	anyway, so, Drina got the check and she deposited it.	8	away from you just like she could take away my brother.
9	Well, unfortunately the funds hadn't been deposited into	9	And, so, I realized that because I knew they needed
10	my mom's account, so the check bounced. And, so, as	10	help, I was going to try and continue to do anything I
11	soon as I heard that, I made the check good because I	11	could but I was limited to a point because there was
12	was concerned about what bills Carl and Drina might be	12	only so much I could do. And, so, I did my best to try
13	paying. So, I made sure the check was covered. And I	13	and stay involved pretty much with everybody's life, but
14	said, no, Drina, don't worry, I've covered the check.	14	after awhile it just
15	If you if anything bounced, let me know. Well,	15	Q. At some point in time did you receive a
16	nothing bounced, but I did cover the check. And Amy and	16	distribution of Exxon stock from your parents' estate?
17	Anita did get upset about that.	17	A. Yes.
18	Q. That you covered the check?	18	Q. When did that happen?
19	A. Yes.	19	A. I think it happened in June.
20	Q. Were they upset in general about money being	20	Q. Of what year?
21	given to Carl and Drina?	21	A. 2011.
22	A. They were upset about the method in which money	22	Q. So, your mother was still alive?
'r3	was being given to Carl and Drina because it was never	23	A. Yes.
.4	really clear as far as Carl didn't have disability	24	Q. And did you ask for this distribution?
25	insurance, he didn't have any he didn't set himself	25	A. No. It was at her suggestion.

Page 121

	Page 122		Page 124
1	Q. At your mother's suggestion?	1	A. '11.
2	A. Yes.	2	Q. Oh, 2011, okay. So, at that point your mother
, _ ,	Q. Did you talk with your mother directly about	3	was no longer the trustee of the trust?
4	it?	4	A. No.
5	A. Yes.	5	Q. Anita was. And was the stock held by the
6	Q. And do you know the details of who got what?	6	trust, do you know?
7	A. Of who got what with what?	7	A. As far as I know.
8	Q. Who got stock other than yourself?	8	Q. Did your mother or Anita tell you why this
9	A. No.	9	distribution was being made?
10	Q. Do you know if anybody other than yourself got	10	A. Yes, my mother did, yeah.
11	stock?	11	Q. What did she say?
12	A. I know Candy got stock because she told me she	12	A. Because she appreciated my help over the years.
13	did.	13	Q. So, from that
14	Q. Okay. Do you know about whether anybody else	14	A. And she said that at the time, too, it was
15	got	15	there was a concern about Carl, that if, you know, if
16	A. No, I don't.	16	they were getting divorced. And I was just trying to
17	F	17	• • • • • • • •
	Q. How much did you get?	18	finish my house and, so, it was just sort of a concern
18	A. I got 1300 shares.		of that. And just the fact that I had helped mother and
19	Q. Which is what was the value at that time?	19	daddy over the years, then it was just kind of her way
20	A. I want to say at the time when I checked it, it	20	of saying thank you.
21	was about 88,000.	21	Q. So, from that you had the impression that you
22	Q. Do you know whether everybody who got shares	22	were the only one getting a distribution?
23	got the same amount?	23	A. I mean, that I was aware from talking with my
24	A. I have no idea.	24	mother, but I didn't really get involved with any other
25	Q. You don't even know how much Candy got?	25	conversation my mother had. She didn't discuss that
•	D 100		
	Page 123		Page 125
1	A. No.	1	with me.
2	A. No.Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any?	2	with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina
	A. No.Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any?A. No.	2 3	with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a
2 3 4	A. No.Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any?	2	with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock?
2 3 4 5	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. 	2 3 4 5	with me.Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drinamight be getting a divorce have to do with you getting adistribution of Exxon stock?A. Because at the time my because at the time
2 3 4 5 6	A. No.Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any?A. No.Q. You don't know that?	2 3 4 5 6	with me.Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drinamight be getting a divorce have to do with you getting adistribution of Exxon stock?A. Because at the time my because at the timewe were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? 	2 3 4 5 6 7	with me.Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drinamight be getting a divorce have to do with you getting adistribution of Exxon stock?A. Because at the time my because at the timewe were, we were concerned about if Carl was going tocome live with me because Marta said she couldn't take
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. Q. And then Anita called you after that? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're supposed to become your own trustee unlike Carl and Candy. Have you been given trust assets? A. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. Q. And then Anita called you after that? A. And said that this was what she was going to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're supposed to become your own trustee unlike Carl and Candy. Have you been given trust assets?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. Q. And then Anita called you after that? A. And said that this was what she was going to do. And I was like okay. And then I got something from 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're supposed to become your own trustee unlike Carl and Candy. Have you been given trust assets? A. No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. Q. And then Anita called you after that? A. And said that this was what she was going to do. And I was like okay. And then I got something from Exxon, but actually I didn't even open it until almost 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're supposed to become your own trustee unlike Carl and Candy. Have you been given trust assets? A. No. Q. Has anything been set up with your trust that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. Q. And then Anita called you after that? A. And said that this was what she was going to do. And I was like okay. And then I got something from Exxon, but actually I didn't even open it until almost September. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're supposed to become your own trustee unlike Carl and Candy. Have you been given trust assets? A. No. Q. Has anything been set up with your trust that you know of?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. Q. And then Anita called you after that? A. And said that this was what she was going to do. And I was like okay. And then I got something from Exxon, but actually I didn't even open it until almost September. Q. And have you ever had a distribution of Chevron 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're supposed to become your own trustee unlike Carl and Candy. Have you been given trust assets? A. No. Q. Has anything been set up with your trust that you know of? A. Not that I know of.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. No. Q. Do you know that Carl didn't get any? A. No. Q. You don't know that? A. No, I didn't know. Q. Did some do you know whether grandchildren got some? A. No. Q. And who made the who handled the arrangements for the distribution of that Exxon stock? A. Anita. Q. And what did she what dealings did you have with Anita about it? A. She just called me and said that mother wanted to make a gift to me. My mother had talked to me about it. Q. And then Anita called you after that? A. And said that this was what she was going to do. And I was like okay. And then I got something from Exxon, but actually I didn't even open it until almost September. Q. And have you ever had a distribution of Chevron shares? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 with me. Q. So, what would the fact that Carl and Drina might be getting a divorce have to do with you getting a distribution of Exxon stock? A. Because at the time my because at the time we were, we were concerned about if Carl was going to come live with me because Marta said she couldn't take care of him. And, so, I was going to just try and finish my house. But then my mother and I also talked about that. Mostly it was just because I had helped take care of my parents for the past two years. Q. But, so, the way in which Carl and Drina's potential divorce figured into it was that Carl might be living with you at some point? A. Possibly. Q. Now, under the provisions of the trust you're supposed to become your own trustee unlike Carl and Candy. Have you been given trust assets? A. No. Q. Has anything been set up with your trust that you know of? A. Not that I know of. Q. Have you met with anybody about setting up your

	Page 126		Page 128
1	Q. Is that a no?	1	Since the house was being sold so quickly, it was the
2	A. No, I haven't.	2	last possession I had that actually I could sit in that
	Q. Has anybody tried to meet with you about that,	3	kind of smelled like my parents. And that's what I
4	tried to schedule an appointment about that?	4	mean, nobody gave me any time to grieve through any of
5	A. No.	5	this. It was like just do it. And I was like, you
6	Q. Did you ever have a conversation with anybody	6	know, fine. It was just like just rip the bandage off
7	at Candace Freed's office or Vacek's office about that?	7	and just and, so, anyway, I just really wanted to
8	A. Other than they sent me some documents to fill	8	hang on to the car just a little bit longer. But then I
9	out as far as upon my death or if I became incompetent	9	realized I'm not losing that, I'm going to lose this
	who manages my I never really understood the document	10	fight, too. So, it's like fine, just go ahead and sell
11	I filled out, but apparently it was something that	11	it. So, so they came to pick up the car and I don't
12	needed to be filled out.	12	know why it didn't get picked up. But then something
13	Q. And this was after your mother died?	13	somehow the car ended up over at my house and then the
14	A. Uh-huh. It was in, it was in because Amy	14	car wouldn't start and that's when we realized that the
15 0	called me up and said you're holding this up, send in	15	car doesn't start anymore.
16	your documents. And I was like, well, okay. And I	16	Q. Okay. But in this e-mail they're talking about
17 0	opened it up and it was something about if you become	17	selling the car to someone else?
18	incompetent, list three people. If you die, list three	18	A. Yeah. Amy was going to sell it to she had a
	people. And I thought, well, this seems kind of odd	19	place up in New Braunfels that she was going to sell the
	because it seems like this is something that would be	20	car. And then that never happened. And then Anita was
	covered if I had a will.	21	just going to take it over to CarMax and sell it.
22	Q. And did she say what you were holding up?	22	Q. And in the last paragraph you talk about them
23	A. I assumed it was the trust moving forward. I	23	working under a cloak of secrecy. So, that implies to
	wasn't really sure. But I just thought, well, I'm	24	me that you were trying to get information from them and
25 :	sorry, I don't want to hold anything up. So, I went	25	they weren't giving you information. Is that a fair
	Page 127		Page 129
	ahead and stopped and filled it out and sent it in. And	1	statement?
	to this date nothing has happened.	2	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form.
3	Q. Do you recall when that was?	3	A. I don't know because I'm questioning this
4	A. Sometime in January.	4	paragraph. Maybe my memory is just so bad, but some of
5	Q. January of this year?	5 6	this doesn't seem like it's my style of writing. But
6 7	A. Uh-huh. (Exhibit 8 marked)	6 7	maybe it is. I don't know. That sounds like, more like my sister Candy.
8	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) 2012. Okay. Look at Exhibit	8	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Well, I mean, this is an
	8. This is an e-mail from you to Drina December 28th of	9	e-mail. Maybe when you write e-mails to Candy you sound
	2011 where you're questioning Amy and Anita's right to	10	like Candy?
	sell assets without telling anyone?	11	A. No, I don't.
12	A. Right.	12	Q. Okay, Well
13	Q. And you seem to specifically be referring to	13	A. But, I mean, yeah, I know because I wrote to
	the car and the house?	14	Drina. I was trying to keep, I was trying to keep Carl
15	A. Right.	15	and Drina informed of any changes because I needed them
16	Q. And, so, at that point I assume you had not	16	to know how anything impacted their life. And, so, I
17 1	been given any information about assets or their value?	17	was really just trying to keep them informed. Like I
18	A. Right.	18	said, I was the one that gave them the keys to the house
19	Q. They talk about the car will be sold by the end	19	and I was the one that told them of the change to the
F	of the week. Were they planning to sell the car to	20	documents. I mean, I was really trying to keep them
1	somebody other than you?	21	informed.
22	A. Well, they were planning on selling the car	22	Q. So, but this last paragraph
1	to I don't know. Amy was going to take it up to New	23	A. That, I don't I'll have to go back again.
'י3 t			
່າ3 t 4_]	Braunfels and use a guy up there to sell it. I didn't was really the last possession.	24 25	I'll check my e-mails because that doesn't sound like me.

	Page 130		Page 132
1	Q. Did you receive a copy of the trust that	1	one second.
2	A. I received about four or five pages. But, see,	2	A. I already looked at this one.
`	I never went through anything, so that's why when it	3	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 1:08, we're off the
4	says the names are crossed off and the guts of the thing	4	record.
5	is missing, I don't know what the guts is. Where is the	5	(Lunch taken from 1:08 p.m. to 1:33 p.m.)
6	rest of the trust, I wouldn't have cared. So, that's	6	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the beginning of
7	why I'm saying if I wrote this, I don't remember this	7	tape number 3 to the deposition of Carole Brunsting.
8	last paragraph. That I don't remember. But I do	8	The time is 1:33, we're on the record.
9	remember this because I know that I said that they were	9	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Did Anita have access to your
10	sell I was concerned because they were selling	10	mother's e-mail account?
11	everything so quickly and it was freaking me out.	11	A. She may have. I don't know.
12	Q. Okay. Do you believe that what they have done	12	Q. How about Amy?
13	with the trust they have done in secrecy?	13	A. I don't know with her, either. Because my
14	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Objection, form.	1.4	mother would have problems with her account and she'd
15	A. As far as I know, they were because I've	15	ask for help. So, there's always a possibility.
16	been the only thing, too, is because I have been not	16	Q. Look at Exhibit 11 which is in front of you.
17	heavily influenced. But my sister Candy would call me	17	A. That's 9.
18	daily and read the law to me just ad nauseam for two	18	MS. MCCUTCHEN: I thought that was 9.
19	hours over and over and over and over and she	19	MS. BAYLESS: Well, I gave both of you 9.
20	would just send me e-mails. She was inundating me with	20	MS. MCCUTCHEN: The responses?
21	all this stuff. And I thought, wow, I didn't realize	21	MS. BAYLESS: Yes.
22	all this. I just thought they had to divide things five	22	MS. MCCUTCHEN: I thought that was 9
23	ways and we were done. And, so, then I thought, wow, I	23	because I already have an 11.
24	didn't know we were supposed to do all this. So, it was	24	MS. BAYLESS: No, that's not 11.
25	my understanding. And then I would call Anita and I'd	25	MS. MCCUTCHEN: Yes, it is.
··	Page 131		Page 133
1	say, well, according to Candy it's supposed to be like	1	MS. BAYLESS: Oh, it is 11? Oh, I'm sorry,
2	this. And but then according to Anita she was doing	2	right. 9.
3	everything that Vacek was telling her she could do. So,	3	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Look at Exhibit 9. I'm
4	I was trying to, I was trying to keep both sides	4	sorry. Right. So, this is going to be 9. Now, this is
5	informed of what the other one was doing.	5	the document request response to the document request
6	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) Okay. My question was do you	6	that you sent with the documents that you did send. And
7	believe they've been doing it in secrecy?	7	I just want to go through some of these categories and
8	A. I don't know because nothing has been done.	8	make certain that if we have agreements that you're
9	Q. That you know of?	9	going to try to find other documents, we know what they
10	A. That I know of.	10	are. Okay? So, for example, when I said in number 6
11	Q. And, so, no distribution that you know of has	11	all correspondence or communications including e-mails
12	been made to an account that's just for your benefit?	12	from either Elmer or Nelva to any of the descendants
13	A. No, I have nothing.	13	concerning Brunsting issues, I believe you didn't
14	Q. And you haven't gone to any financial	14	understand that that related to these trust issues?
15	institution and set up any account?	15	A. But as far as me having anything from my
16	A. (Witness nods head.)	16	parents about trust issues, I don't have anything.
17	Q. And you haven't given permission for any you	17	Q. Okay.
18	have to say no.	18	A. They never sent me anything by e-mail or
19	A. No.	19	written or anything having to do with anything trust
20			1 4 1
20	Q. And you haven't given permission for anyone to	20	related.
21	do that on your behalf, right?	21	Q. All right. And then how about from other
21 22	do that on your behalf, right? A. No. I don't know why I would.	21 22	Q. All right. And then how about from other third-parties?
21 22 ~3	do that on your behalf, right? A. No. I don't know why I would. (Exhibit 9 marked)	21 22 23	Q. All right. And then how about from other third-parties?A. What, as far as like Vacek?
21 22	do that on your behalf, right? A. No. I don't know why I would.	21 22	Q. All right. And then how about from other third-parties?

	Page 134		Page 136
1	descendants. So, that's any of your siblings. You have	1	Q. Do you know whether a looking at number 15,
2	e-mails from your siblings about these things, right?	2	do you know whether a written evaluation was done about
	A. Uh-huh.	3	the capacity issue?
4	Q. Okay. So, you're going to go back and see what	4	A. Not to my knowledge.
5	e-mails you have from any of your siblings about these	5	Q. You've never seen one?
6	trust issues?	6	A. No.
7	A. About the trust issues being just because	7	Q. In response to number 24 you said overly broad.
8	the word trust is in there? I mean, that's what I mean,	8	Why is 24 overly broad in your mind?
9	I don't understand. Is it	9	A. I guess it's just which issues, just trust
10	Q. Well, we can limit it to the issues relating to	10	related issues or just talking amongst ourselves or
11	the changes. So, after your father died, any issues	11	Q. Well, let's just call it financial
12	any e-mails after your father died about the trust?	12	A. Okay.
13	A. The only e-mails I would have after my father	13	Q issues. And, so, if you have that
14	died between the time my father died in August of 2010	14	definition of financial issues, are there documents you
15	would be when Carl and Anita were trying to pressure my	15	think you have relating to that in response to 24?
16	mom into selling the farm. But	16	A. I can go back and look, but about the only
17	Q. Whatever you have	17	person that e-mailed me was Candy. And it seems like
18	A. Okay.	18	she's probably already printed off everything she has,
19	Q I'm asking you to find.	19	so because otherwise I tended to pick up the phone
20	A. Okay. And that was I mean, I don't know if	20	and just call everybody. I wasn't really big on
21	you consider that a trust issue or not. But that's up	21	e-mailing everybody.
22	until when, up in August. But	22	Q. Why didn't you ever open the accounting that
23	Q. And then you had e-mails after August relating	23	was sent by Bernard Matthews?
24	to the changes in the trust and that kind of thing,	24	A. Because I never wanted to know. I felt like it
25	right?	25	was none of my business what my parents did or didn't
		1	
	Page 135		Page 137
1	A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have.	1	do.
2	A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But	2	do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in
2 3	A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have.ButQ. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is	2 3	do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust?
2 3 4	A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have.ButQ. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your	2 3 4	do.Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust?A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I
2 3 4 5	A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have.ButQ. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust	2 3 4 5	do.Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust?A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured
2 3 4 5 6	A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have.ButQ. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues?	2 3 4 5 6	do.Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust?A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. 	2 3 4 5 6 7	do.Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust?A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? A. If I was, I didn't remember. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured that there's a good chance that she could have burned
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? A. If I was, I didn't remember. Q. And looking at number 13, you say none in your 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured that there's a good chance that she could have burned through at least everything she had on her side. And,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? A. If I was, I didn't remember. Q. And looking at number 13, you say none in your possession. This is the investigation? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured that there's a good chance that she could have burned through at least everything she had on her side. And, so, that's why when she, you know, she gave me the gift
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 20 21	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? A. If I was, I didn't remember. Q. And looking at number 13, you say none in your possession. This is the investigation? A. Right. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured that there's a good chance that she could have burned through at least everything she had on her side. And, so, that's why when she, you know, she gave me the gift of the hundred thousand dollars or for the 1300 shares
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? A. If I was, I didn't remember. Q. And looking at number 13, you say none in your possession. This is the investigation? A. Right. Q. And surveillance logs. Do you know who would 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured that there's a good chance that she could have burned through at least everything she had on her side. And, so, that's why when she, you know, she gave me the gift of the hundred thousand dollars or for the 1300 shares of stock, I mean, I was grateful for that. But I was
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 9 20 21 22	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? A. If I was, I didn't remember. Q. And looking at number 13, you say none in your possession. This is the investigation? A. Right. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured that there's a good chance that she could have burned through at least everything she had on her side. And, so, that's why when she, you know, she gave me the gift of the hundred thousand dollars or for the 1300 shares
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 3	 A. I'd have to go back and see what I might have. But Q. Okay. So, that's what you're agreeing to do is go back and see what e-mails you might have among your family members after your father died relating to trust or let's just say financial issues? A. Right. Q. And to your knowledge were there ever any recordings made of meetings with your parents or your siblings, any tape recordings or video recordings? A. Of no. Q. And do you know whether the conference call that was in October of 2010 was recorded? A. I have no idea. Q. You weren't told that it was? A. Huh-uh. Q. Is that a no? A. If I was, I didn't remember. Q. And looking at number 13, you say none in your possession. This is the investigation? A. Right. Q. And surveillance logs. Do you know who would have that? Who would be the person most likely to have 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	do. Q. Well, how are you going to ever know what's in your trust? A. I just figured I always saved to make sure I always had money to take care of myself. So, I figured anything I got beyond that I was grateful for. And really the only thing I ever cared about was the farm and I hated to see it being treated like it didn't matter because I it mattered to me just because of the history of the farm. I used to spend a lot of time up there. And, so, like I said, when I just never, I never lived my life counting on getting anything from anybody else. I mean, I didn't know what money my parents were going to have to use for their care. And the way my mother's doctor was talking there was a possibility she could live another possibly two years depending on the growth of the cancer. So, I figured that there's a good chance that she could have burned through at least everything she had on her side. And, so, that's why when she, you know, she gave me the gift of the hundred thousand dollars or for the 1300 shares of stock, I mean, I was grateful for that. But I was just I was grateful for whatever I got. And, so

	Page 138	T	Page 140
	-		
1	they gave or what they didn't give. And I just	1	say I tried to cash my check. There was no money in
2	really I didn't want I already I had seen so	2	there. And, so, sometimes I there were a couple of
4	much hateful behavior that it was enough to the fact	3	times I covered it.
4	that my mom died. And when she died I had spent a	4	Q. So, if a caregiver went to the bank and said
5	lot of time with the caregivers and they were gone. And	5	there was no money in there, did you contact Anita?
6 7	then with all the fighting going back and forth of my	6	A. Well, they kind of knew to where they would
	siblings, they were gone. And I figured, you know, with	8	just send her a text or they'd let me know and I'd send
8 9	Drina telling me to get the hell out of their lives, my	9	her a text and she'd go in and fund the account.
10	brother was gone. So and then the way the house got sold so fast. So, anyway, I just figured, you know,	10	Q. So, nobody was really keeping up with what the balance of the account was?
11	whatever was in that document I just wasn't really in a	11	A. No. Well, I mean, I'm assuming that she was,
12^{11}	frame of mind to really deal with it at the moment.	12	but I wasn't. I mean, I didn't, I didn't have any
13	It's like how much do you want to just dump on a person.	13	reason to.
14	Q. You know there's information in there about the	14	Q. And who is she? I'm assuming
15	farm, right?	15	A. Anita.
16	A. I don't know what's in there.	16	Q. And you don't know how it was determined how
17	Q. Okay.	17	much would be put in?
18	A. I just didn't want to know because after seeing	18	A. The caregivers were staying at my mother's
19	all the e-mails especially from my sister Candy, I mean,	19	house 24 hours a day. And then for awhile some of the
20	god, she called me up everyday and go on and on and that	20	household bills were paid out of the account. For
21	she didn't care if my sisters went to prison, she didn't	21	awhile the Blue Bonnet bill might have been paid and
22	care what happened to their kids. And I'm like, oh, my	22	then some of the medical expense because all the medical
23	god, I was just like really, it's come to this. And I	23	expenses all the medical bills were still coming to
24	found out that Drina had been talking to friends of my	24	mother's house. And, so, those had to be paid. And,
25	parents and, so, it's going all through Chapelwood	25	so and sometimes Tino would sit down with my mom and
	Page 139	<u> </u>	
1	Methodist. And I'm like really? So, at that point I	1	they'd go ahead and just sit there and pay everything.
2	just really I figured there wasn't anything I could	2	And, so, they'd pay some bills. And like the Wilchester
3	do about it anyway. And everybody in this family seems	3	fund thing, I think that was 750 bucks. And, so, I
4	to hate each other. So, I was just really trying I	4	mean, there were still bills coming to the house. And
5	wasn't trying to take sides.	5	my mother never got out of being involved with her
6	Q. So, you don't really know whether there you	6	finances because she always wanted to know what money
7	don't have an opinion whether the information in there	7	she had. And she always the mail always went to my
8	is accurate or supported or anything?	8	mother. She always wanted to go through the mail. And,
9	A. I have no idea.	9	so, my mother would go through the mail and then they'd
10	Q. And you didn't you weren't asked to provide	10	take the bills and they'd put them to the side. And
11	any information for it?	11	like I said, then usually about once a week or something
12	A. No.	12	like that we'd sit down and we'd pay the bills that were
13	Q. For the accounting? And you've never been	13	there. And then my mother paid the caregivers. And
14	asked to give Anita any information about that account	14	then it was just used for, like I said, just groceries
15	that you were on with your mother?	15	and gas. Then when Carl was staying with my mom, the
16	A. She asked me if I had the bank statements, but	16	food bill got pretty high because he was living there
17	the bank statements went to my mother.	17	and he ate a lot more than my mom. Plus, then Tino
18	Q. Okay. But you weren't asked to provide any	18	started to have to go he was having to go out a lot
19	other backup for that account?	19	and pick up food. And, so, I mean, it did go up a bit
20	A. No. She said to get the statements. I told	20	then. But, otherwise I mean, I think the Social
21	her to get them herself.	21	like I said, the Social Security check was deposited
22	Q. And do you know whether well, do you know	22	there, but then she'd make deposits every now and then
`3	how it was determined when money would be put in the	23	in that account.
_4	account?	24	Q. Did you have a debit card?
25	A. Usually the caregivers would go to the bank and	25	A. Yes.
			36 (Pages 138 to 141)

I		.	
	Page 142		Page 144
1	Q. For that account?	1	Candy wanted it, so I boxed it all up. And I haven't
2	A. Uh-huh.	2	sent it to her yet. But all that genealogy stuff was
	Q. And did you use that debit card?	3	all in there. So, I took it all out of there because we
4	A. Yes.	4	were going to donate the desk. And, so, I took
5	Q. What kinds of things did you use that debit	5	everything out of there. And all the genealogy stuff
6	card for?	6	was still there. But, I mean, I don't recall coming
7	A. Gas and groceries.	7	across anything that was at that point everybody
8	Q. And did you have a charge card of your mother's	8	could have cared less if I donated everything or threw
9	that you had access to?	9	it away.
10	A. No.	10	Q. Okay. But if you kept something if you took
11	Q. Did you ever have you ever had any	11	something, you still have it in storage or wherever?
12	conversations with Anita about the trustees' fees that	12	You haven't thrown the stuff away that you removed?
13	she charged?	13	A. No. Everything is packed in there so tightly
14	A. No.	14	that and, plus, I tried to go through everything in
15	Q. Do you know what they are?	15	there. But I'm pulling things out, but I got to put it
16	A. No.	16	all back. And all I'm finding is like books and
17	Q. Did you ever have a conversation with your	17	encyclopedias. I kept, I kept their encyclopedias. I
18	mother about the fact that Anita would be charging	18	kept all my mother's old books. I kept some magazines
19	trustees' fees?	19	and things like that. But, I mean, I haven't come
20	A. No.	20	across anything that I would call a financial document
21	Q. I assume the same is true with Amy, you don't	21	that I can think of.
22	know anything about trustees' fees?	22	Q. All right. Did you remove anything from your
23	A. No.	23	parents' safe deposit box?
24 25	Q. If you have any records or anything that you	24	A. No, no. I took a video of what was in there,
25	removed from your parents' house, I'm assuming you kept	25	but
	Page 143		Page 145
1	everything that you removed?	1	Q. When did you take this video?
2	A. Yeah, if it came down to because pretty much	2	A. I don't even remember when I did that.
3	when Amy and Anita came, I assume that they removed what	3	Q. Was your mother still alive?
4	wanted to remove and anything that was left, if we felt	4	A. I think she was.
5	it was my parents pretty much shredded everything.	5	Q. So, where is this video?
6	They shredded documents that had their name on it. So,	6	A. I think I took it on maybe a phone or two
7	anything that they left behind I'm just trying to	7	prior. But it was there were some coins in there and
8	think. There really wasn't anything left behind unless	8	there was coins and then some wedding rings and then a
9	it was in my dad's office. They just didn't like their	9	couple of watches.
10	names to be in the trash. So, we made sure like any	10	Q. There weren't any shares certificates, stock
11 12	publications, anything like that was removed and we	11	certificates?
12 13	threw the magazines and all that kind of stuff away. But, I mean, all the family portraits, all the family	12 12	A. Oh, I mean, I was just it was just that
14	pictures, those are all gone. And pretty much anything,	13 14	was the only stuff because I hadn't seen my grand-
15	any financial document that was of any value was gone.	14 15	father's watch and my great-grandfather's watch. And,
15 16	Q. And by gone you mean	15 16	so, it was just his watches and then all those coins.
17	A. I mean when I packed up the house, there was	10 17	Q. And do you know where those items are that were in the safe deposit box?
18	I'm trying to think if there was anything left. Because	18	A. It's my understanding that they're in another
19	anything financial was pretty much in my dad's office	19	safety deposit box either in Victoria or New Braunfels.
20	and I can't think of anything other than he also kept	20	Q. In Victoria what?
21	the that's what it was, it was the I'm trying to	21	A. Or New Braunfels.
22	think what we packed up in there. It was so much. And	22	Q. So, as far as you know everything was removed
22	$\cdots \cdots $		x. oo, as in as you know overynning was tontoved
		23	and taken to another bank?
22 73 4	it was all of his slides of their trips. And then also	23 24	and taken to another bank? A. Uh-huh.
ъЗ		23 24 25	and taken to another bank? A. Uh-huh. Q. And did Anita do that or did Amy do that?

Page	148
------	-----

	Page 146		
1	A. I'm not sure which one. I kind of lost track	1	concern about my b
2	after awhile of who was doing what.	2	that. And perhaps r
`	Q. Do you know when they did that?	3	didn't, she didn't exp
4	A. Because they said I could have the safety	4	know. But when I s
5	deposit box because they had paid for it another year.	5	the time with my m
6	But then they took everything out. But then I've never	6	don't just walk in th
7	used it. So, I'm thinking maybe, I don't know, January	7	wanted, okay, fine,
8	or February.	8	things I don't agree
9	Q. So, the box is in your name now?	9	I saw the time that t
10	A. No. It's in my it's got to still be in the	10	off and think about
11	name of the trust, but I never had anything to put in	11	tried to accept it that
12	there.	12	mother wanted. Bu
13	Q. But you're a signatory on it?	13	meetings and Canda
14	A. I don't know. I don't know if I am or not. I	14	she's the one that ha
15	don't know.	15	because I wasn't the
16	Q. You haven't tried to access it?	16	Q. And, well, th
17	A. Huh-uh.	17	about where you we
18	Q. And you didn't go to the bank and sign	18	didn't sign the docu
19	something that would allow you to access it?	19	A. Right. But th
20	A. Not that I can remember, no.	20	like I said, when the
21	Q. Who do you know who used to have access to	21	the point of confusion
22	it when your mother was alive?	22	may have necessaril
23	A. My parents had access to it.	23	do was make sure th
24	Q. Okay. Anybody else?	24	of. Because I remen
25	A. I'm assuming at some point Carl must have, but	25	that he was explain
	Page 147		
1	I don't know.	1	how that's set aside
2	Q. Do you know whether Anita had access to it?	2	there to take care of
3	A. I'm assuming that maybe my mother put her on	3	don't like I said, I
4	there, but that's an assumption.	4	mother's intentions
5	Q. Do you know whether your mother ever tried to	5	document. She didi
6	reverse the changes that she had made to the trust?	6	that as thoroughly a
7	A. Not to my knowledge. But my mother, the more	7	the document with h
8	time I spent with her. And this was the case of my	8	And that's why I trie
9	father as well, the more I spent time with my parents I	9	that, Candy, I don't
10	got to know them a little bit better. And my mother	10	just have to believe
11	tried to make everybody happy and it was sometimes	11	wasn't careless and
12	difficult for her to actually do what she wanted to do.	12	with my mom. I thi
13	And, so, it was kind of hard to know sometimes what she	13	one. And I just feel
14	really what her intentions were. And that's why I	14	my mother. I don't
15	really feel like the only person, the only person, and	15	Q. Okay. My qu
16	this is where I pin my hopes, is the only person I think	16	A. Sorry.
17	really knows what my mom wanted is Candace Freed. And I	17	Q when had
18	honestly believe that because I have to, I have to in my	18	the changes that she
19	heart believe that Candace knew my mom well enough to	19	A. Was I aware
20	know. Because after I went with my mom and I saw her	20	Q. Yeah, that yo
21	with my mother and she was so painstaking in the way	21	A. No. I know t
22	that she said I need to make sure you have thought	22	mother saying that t
	denotes the second of the second time. And second was been been		
°3	through every- thing, everything. And my mom had some	23	up and take her to the
' ² 3 4	questions and that's when, I can't think of that man, I	23 24	change it. And that
			•

brother and his care and things like maybe my mother called in, she plain what she wanted. I don't saw the time that they took to spend nother, that's when I realized you here and just say is this what you thanks. And I -- there's some with what Vacek did, but then when they spent with her and let her go this and all of that, I finally just at this is just -- this was what my ut like I said, since I wasn't in the lace Freed was, I have to think that as the answers to all of this ere. I wasn't there.

he meeting that you're talking ere there, this is the one where she iments, she wanted to think about it?

then, too, I don't think that -ey went over what was there, I think ion was I don't know that my mother ily -- I think what she was trying to that my brother was really taken care ember when Vacek came in, he said aining what the medical trust was and

Page 149

so there would always be money of my brother. I mean, I don't, I I really don't know what my were. But she didn't sign the In't. So, and that's when I realized as Candace Freed was going through her, it wasn't, it wasn't executed. ed to tell my sister Candy, too, believe that Candace Freed was -- I at this point that Candace Freed she was the only one that was there ink she was the only one, the only I like she had to have a reading of know. I don't know.

juestion was --

your mother ever tried to reverse e made?

- e of that?
- ou know of?

that Carl and Drina kept calling my they wanted to come by and pick her the lawyer's office and get her to t was a constant. And because my der on her phone and I listened to

	Page 150		Page 152
1	some of the voicemails. And they were calling on a	1	He let me know that he had been depositioned, but he's
2	regular basis saying we're going to come over and get	2	working full-time for another gentleman now. So, he's
3	you today, we're going to come over and get you today	3	pretty busy with that.
4	and take you to and, so, my mother may have said	4	Q. When is the last time you talked to Anita?
5	she was really bad at saying it was very hard for her	5	A. Anita, maybe what's today, Friday? Maybe
6	with Carl and Drina to make them understand that the	6	Monday or Sunday.
7	impression I was left with was that see, this is just	7	Q. July 2nd?
8	so complicated because the other part, too, was in front	8	A. Yeah.
9	of my mother Carl would be talking to his wife looking	9	Q. And what were you talking with her about?
10	at my mother going, yeah, she doesn't look very good,	10	A. She had gotten something and she was asking me
11	she's only got about three months to live. And all this	11	if I had got a copy of something.
12	was going on in front of my mother. So, this was she	12	Q. Did you talk about this deposition with her?
13	was having to she was struggling with all of that and	13	A. Well, she knew I had to come here on the 6th,
14	she was just struggling with so much. And, so	14	but I think it was oh, I know. I had called her
15	Q. Where is this recording of the voicemails?	15	because all I had was a P.O. box for sending the
16	A. That's I mean, that was just what was on the	16	documents to her attorney and I was wanting a street
17	phone. But the phone, I don't even know if that's	17	address. But I already sent them. I already went to
18	around anymore.	18	the post office and sent them to the P.O. box. I just
19	Q. Okay. So, you don't know that that exists	19	sent it priority mail. Because when I sent, when I sent
20	anymore?	20	the stuff overnight to you, I was going to send them
21	A. No.	21	overnight to you but all I had was a P.O. box. So, I
22	Q. So, you don't know whether she actually made an	22	couldn't. So, I was trying to get everything sent to
23	attempt to reverse any of those changes?	23	you and but all I had was a P.O. box. And so, anyway,
24	A. Not that I'm aware of because I know that Tino	24	but she gave me the street address, but I had already
25	did call me one time and said that Carl and Drina are on	25	sent it priority mail to the P.O. box.
	Page 151		Page 153
1	their way over to take my mother to the lawyer's office.	1	Q. So, did you and Anita discuss any of the areas
2	So, I assumed that maybe they were planning on taking my	2	that you might be testifying about in your deposition?
3	mother at that point. But that was there was no	3	A. No.
4	planned appointment. There was no planned anything.	4	Q. When is the last time you talked to Amy?
5	They just thought they could come pick up my mother and	5	A. I haven't talked to Amy since the funeral.
6	drive her over there and that wasn't the case. I mean,	6	Q. And when is the last time you talked to Drina?
7	that just wasn't the case.	7	A. The last time I spoke with her was the last
8	Q. Did you have well, if Tino and Robert, is	8	Also loss a succession in a loss i
9			the last communication I had with Drina was when she
	that the other caregiver?	9	told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was
10	A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And	9 10	told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January.
10 11	A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka.	9 10 11	told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta?
10 11 12	A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. AndShameka.Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day?	9 10 11 12	told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That wasin January.Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta?A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that
10 11 12 13	A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. AndShameka.Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day?A. Yes.	9 10 11 12 13	told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January.Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta?A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been
10 11 12 13 14	A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. AndShameka.Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day?A. Yes.Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them?	9 10 11 12 13 14	told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January.Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta?A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been
10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15	told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January.Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta?A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been that was January. That was January, uh-huh.Q. When is the last time you spoke with Candy?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? A. Uh-huh. 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? A. Uh-huh. Q. Have you talked with them recently about this? 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been that was January. That was January, uh-huh. Q. When is the last time you spoke with Candy? A. January. That was when she sent all those e-mails to me and I was trying to figure out why she was being so hateful and ugly and sending all this hate mail to me. And that's when I told her please call me, stop
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? A. Uh-huh. Q. Have you talked with them recently about this? A. No, not recently. 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been that was January. That was January, uh-huh. Q. When is the last time you spoke with Candy? A. January. That was when she sent all those e-mails to me and I was trying to figure out why she was being so hateful and ugly and sending all this hate mail to me. And that's when I told her please call me, stop sending all these e-mails and if you have something to
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? A. Uh-huh. Q. Have you talked with them recently about this? A. No, not recently. Q. Do you still have communications with them? 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have beenthat was January. That was January, uh-huh. Q. When is the last time you spoke with Candy? A. January. That was when she sent all those e-mails to me and I was trying to figure out why she was being so hateful and ugly and sending all this hate mail to me. And that's when I told her please call me, stop sending all these e-mails and if you have something to say to me, say it to my face and not through e-mail. I
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? A. Uh-huh. Q. Have you talked with them recently about this? A. No, not recently. 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been that was January. That was January, uh-huh. Q. When is the last time you spoke with Candy? A. January. That was when she sent all those e-mails to me and I was trying to figure out why she was being so hateful and ugly and sending all this hate mail to me. And that's when I told her please call me, stop sending all these e-mails and if you have something to
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? A. Uh-huh. Q. Have you talked with them recently about this? A. No, not recently. Q. Do you still have communications with them? A. Somewhat Tino, but not Katrina or Shameka or 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been that was January. That was January, uh-huh. Q. When is the last time you spoke with Candy? A. January. That was when she sent all those e-mails to me and I was trying to figure out why she was being so hateful and ugly and sending all this hate mail to me. And that's when I told her please call me, stop sending all these e-mails and if you have something to say to me, say it to my face and not through e-mail. I finally called her and I said what do you what is
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Uh-huh. There's Katrina and Michael, too. And Shameka. Q. So, they were there 24 hours a day? A. Yes. Q. Somebody, one of them or two of them? A. One. Q. So, they would have knowledge about what was going on when you weren't there? A. Uh-huh. Q. Have you talked with them recently about this? A. No, not recently. Q. Do you still have communications with them? A. Somewhat Tino, but not Katrina or Shameka or Michael or Robert, really. 	9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 told me to stay the hell out of their lives. That was in January. Q. And when is the last time you spoke with Marta? A. Funeral. Well, no, wait. Yeah, Drina, that would have been right because that would have been that was January. That was January, uh-huh. Q. When is the last time you spoke with Candy? A. January. That was when she sent all those e-mails to me and I was trying to figure out why she was being so hateful and ugly and sending all this hate mail to me. And that's when I told her please call me, stop sending all these e-mails and if you have something to say to me, say it to my face and not through e-mail. I finally called her and I said what do you what is this. And that's when she accused me of having this

	Page 154		Page 156
1	I never opened the documents, so I didn't know what she	1	A. In my head.
2	was talking about. She said you didn't look at the	2	Q. Now, we've talked about the August, 2010 change
	document? And I said I've never opened it, Candy. And	3	where the structure of the trust was changed. There was
14	she said why not? And I said because I don't want to	4	also a change in June of 2010, an amendment that related
5	know. I just	5	to advances. Are you familiar with that?
6	Q. So, then that conversation must have been in	6	A. No.
7	April, not January?	7	Q. Did your mother ever talk with you about
8	A. Was it? Was it April? I don't remember when	8	whether payments that had been made to her children were
9	she sent this out.	9	going to be treated as loans or gifts or advances
10	Q. It's whenever the accounting	10	against their inheritance?
11	A. Oh, it's whenever that went out. Okay. That's	11	A. No.
12	when it went out. Because, like I said, the	12	
13	conversations with Candy were always about sexual things	13	Q. Did she ever tell you that she had made an amendment so that advances could be documented?
14	that were going to happen to people and people being	14	
15		15	A. I know that she talked about Candy was
16	thrown in jail and not caring about what happened to Ann		always coming to her for money. And it was she was
17	and Jack and she really didn't care. And all the wind- fall that everythed using going to get and all of that	16	kind of getting tired of it. And, so, I think that's
18	fall that everybody was going to get and all of that.	17	when she called Candace Freed and she suggested that it
18	And I just you know, and I told her I said right or	18	would be going against her inheritance. Because I
20	wrong, Candy, we're still siblings and, you know, if	19	remember I talked with Carl about that as well when I
	something has been done wrong, we can make it right.	20	found that out because he really needed money. He
21	But, anyway, she just was taking this to such an extreme	21	really did. And he was really, really wanting to get
22	that that's when I realized that it just seemed like	22	some money from my mother. And I just told him, I said,
23	this whole thing was getting out of hand. And, no, I	23	Carl, go talk to her, just go talk to her and he
24	didn't know everything. Maybe I didn't know everything	24	wouldn't. And I told him, I said, well, because mother
25	that was going on, so	25	had said that she I think she had gotten some money
	Page 155		Page 157
1	Q. Do you maintain a calendar of any type?	1	for Candy but it was going against her inheritance
2	A. Me?	2	because Candy always seemed to be getting into some kind
3	Q. Yes.	3	of financial difficulty and she was always going to my
4	A. No.	4	mother for money. And then I told Carl, I said, well,
5	Q. Well, how would you keep up with when you were	5	Carl, why don't you just do what Candy did. I mean,
6	going to take you mother to a doctor's appointment?	6	just do that, just talk to mother about that. And he
7	A. Oh, for my mother? Oh, I thought you meant me	7	just he wouldn't. He or not that I he may
8	personally.	8	have, but not to my knowledge that he did because I
9	Q. Of any kind?	9	guess that's when no, because then he got sick July
10	A. Oh, no, we had a calendar of my mother, for my	10	2nd of 2010. And, so, he never had the opportunity.
11	mother, yes. We had one at the house.	11	Q. So, you think that
12	Q. That you didn't take with you?	12	MS. MCCUTCHEN: I'm sorry, I didn't hear
13	A. Oh, no. That got thrown in the trash the day	13	the date.
14	she died.	14	THE WITNESS: July 2nd, 2010.
15	Q. No. I mean, how would you keep up with it when	14	Q. (BY MS. BAYLESS) So, the you think that the
16	you were having to make it?	15 16	
17	A. Oh, because I was over there all the time.	10	amendment concerning advances was because of Candy's
18	Q. Okay.	18	request for money? A. Yes.
19	- •		
20	A. And I made the appointments and, so, I carried	19	Q. Which had been, already been going on?
	the little cards around with me with the appointment	20	A. Well, because she seemed to always be coming
21	times.	21	my mother was just my mother was getting my mother
22	Q. So, you don't maintain a calendar of your own	22	didn't understand Candy's lifestyle anymore because her
``3 ^	appointments anywhere?	23	two grown sons were still living at the condo basically
_4	A. No.	24	and Candy and Owen were supposed to be getting divorced.
25	Q. How do you keep up with it?	25	But then she didn't. And then she would she met this

1	any on Craigle List and then there to the Char Deve	1	4149
		1 2	that?
1 2		1	A. Oh, no, no, no. There was nothing like I
14	money anymore. And she would say those things to her	3	said, she talked about it. But as far as if she did it
5	j		or didn't do it, no, I don't know.
6		5	Q. Okay. Look at this Exhibit 12. And, again,
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	6	this is the schedule that came with the accounting that
7		7	you haven't opened. So, before today you hadn't seen
6		8	this document, right?
1	8	9	A. Right.
1:	1 , , ,	10	Q. If you turn to page 2 backing up for one
		11	second before I ask you this question, did you ever see
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	12	any documentation at your mother's house about advances
14		13	like this change that she made to the trust that allowed
1:		14	her to document advances? Did you ever see any notes
10	e e e	15	around the house about Candy's request for money after
		16	that being advances or anything like that?
1	5 5 5 5 T	17	A. No. I remember my mother talked to me about
18	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	18	it, that that's what they did. She when something
2(19	was really bothering my mother, then she talked to me
21		20	about it and then I knew that it was really bothering
22	<i>y y y y y y y y y y</i>	21	her. If she brought it up and talked to me about it, it
23	· · · ·	22	was bugging her. And that was bothering her because she
24	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	23	hated to see Candy and Owen get divorced and she was
25		24	being told at the time that's what the money was for.
2.	answers lie with Vacek. And that's I may not like	25	And she was hopeful that they were going to reconcile.
	Page 159		Page 161
1	her we all might not like what happened, but I don't	1	So, she did speak with me quite in fact, she spoke
2	know. I wish I could be of more help and I'm trying,	2	quite a bit about that on a regular basis. That
3	but there's just there's so many facets to what	3	bothered her that they were getting divorced.
4	happened here. And, anyway, I probably didn't even	4	Q. But you didn't see any documents that she
5	answer your question again.	5	created about those amounts that were paid to Candy or
6	Q. Are you familiar with the situation in which	6	anybody else for that matter?
7	Anita filed some kind of complaint about against Amy	7	A. No.
8	with Child Protective Services?	8	Q. No? Okay. Looking at Exhibit 12 on page 2,
9	A. I remember she talked about it, yes.	9	there's a in the middle of the page there there are
10	Q. Okay. What happened there?	10	amounts that supposedly were paid to you by your
11		11	parents
12		12	A. Right.
13	wasn't involved with it because I just hadn't really	13	Q while your mother and/or your father were
14	1 2 2	14	still the trustees of the trust?
15		15	A. That's correct.
16		16	Q. Do you agree with these amounts?
17	5 5 5 5	17	A. Yes, but they're not labeled what they are.
18	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	18	Q. Okay. What were they?
19	was that concerned about her. And Amy just kind of shut	19	A. And my father fell and broke both of his wrists
20	everybody out. And Anita mentioned that she was going	20	and he was becoming hard it was becoming burdensome
21		21	for my mother to take care of him because he was a big
22		22	man. And she was becoming very homebound. So, I had
' ^ 3		23	the opportunity to leave my job, not opportunity, but I
4	I don't know. If she didn't, I don't know that, either.	24	quit my job at Hewlett-Packard to go and help my
25	Q. So, you don't know of any controversy over	25	parents. And I told my mother the only way I could do
		-	r in the store my monter me only may roome do

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1 it was if they wanted to pay me as a caregiver because 2 my mother, I had tried to convince her to just to please hire somebody to help you take care of daddy so that you 4 can go and do other things. Because she used to be so 5 involved with MAM and the church and all these other 6 things and she was just becoming so homebound that it 7 was really starting to have an effect on her. So, I 8 told her that if you won't, if you won't hire somebody 9 else, then would you be comfortable if I came in and I 10 stayed with daddy so that you could go off and volunteer 11 at MAM and you could go to church and you could do your 12 activities. And, so, she agreed to that. And, so, but over a period of -- I started working for them in 13 14October of 2005 and I would go over there maybe 20 to 15 30 hours a week. And I would stay with my dad and then 16 I helped him with all the doctors' appointments. And 17 we'd go out to eat and things such as that. And my 18 mother went back to MAM and she took a Latin class at 19 church. And she played some golf, just things, just 20 things like that. But then over time I noticed that my 21 mother -- my dad wasn't a burden to my mother. My 22 mother was so devoted to my father and that's where she 23 wanted to be. So, in 2006, in February, 2006 or March, 24 2006 I realized that my mother wanted to be with my 25 father and my father was not a burden to my mother. My

Page 163

	1	
mother was devoted to my father. And because Carl used	1	th
to say that mother will finally have a life when daddy	2	
is dead and I told him I said daddy is mother's life.	3	th
And that's I don't think he could ever understand	4	sa
that. So, anyway so, in March, 2006 I started	5	le
looking for another job. And I just thought it was	6	a
going to take me months and months and months and as it	7	
turns out it only took me I got the job offer in May,	8	fii
I think. So, I went back to work because I just felt	9	fo
like there was no point in my mother paying me for by	10	th
then my father was a lot more mobile and he was able to	11	
get himself up and he was able to do more and I thought	12	
there's no point in me helping you anymore. I was also	13	
selling eBay at the time so I could supplement my own	14	el
income. And I enjoyed the time I spent with my dad.	15	
That's when I finally I got to really know my father	16	an
so much better there and my mother. And I can tell you	17	th
more about what made them happy and they talked about	18	
all their children. And I learned so much about my	19	
parents. So, anyway, I went back to work. That's when	20	
I went back to work for Mattress Firm and I stopped	21	th
working for them. So, that's when I was working for my	22	
parents.	23	
Q. So, you're saying that the payments from 2010	24	
and 2005 through	25	
	to say that mother will finally have a life when daddy is dead and I told him I said daddy is mother's life. And that's I don't think he could ever understand that. So, anyway so, in March, 2006 I started looking for another job. And I just thought it was going to take me months and months and months and as it turns out it only took me I got the job offer in May, I think. So, I went back to work because I just felt like there was no point in my mother paying me for by then my father was a lot more mobile and he was able to get himself up and he was able to do more and I thought there's no point in me helping you anymore. I was also selling eBay at the time so I could supplement my own income. And I enjoyed the time I spent with my dad. That's when I finally I got to really know my father so much better there and my mother. And I can tell you more about what made them happy and they talked about all their children. And I learned so much about my parents. So, anyway, I went back to work. That's when I went back to work for Mattress Firm and I stopped working for them. So, that's when I was working for my parents. Q. So, you're saying that the payments from 2010	to say that mother will finally have a life when daddy2is dead and I told him I said daddy is mother's life.3And that's I don't think he could ever understand4that. So, anyway so, in March, 2006 I started5looking for another job. And I just thought it was6going to take me months and months and months and as it7turns out it only took me I got the job offer in May,8I think. So, I went back to work because I just felt9like there was no point in my mother paying me for by10there's no point in me helping you anymore. I was also13selling eBay at the time so I could supplement my own14income. And I enjoyed the time I spent with my dad.15That's when I finally I got to really know my father16so much better there and my mother. And I can tell you17more about what made them happy and they talked about18all their children. And I learned so much about my19parents. So, anyway, I went back to work. That's when20I went back to work for Mattress Firm and I stopped21working for them. So, that's when I was working for my22Q. So, you're saying that the payments from 201024

Page 164

A. 2005, yeah, everything from 2005, 2006 I was working for my parents. And then there was also one time when they gave me a loan, but I paid that back.

Q. Okay. So, do you see that amount on here anywhere?

A. See, without knowing what these checks were for, it's hard for me to know.

Q. Do you remember how much the loan was that you paid back?

A. I want to say it was for maybe about 2,000 or 2500.

Q. Okay.

A. But like I said, my mother usually put notes on her checks.

Q. There -- these payments here in 2010, do you know what those were for? One is for 7,000?

A. Yeah, that's when -- because I had been laid off from my job at Chase Source and my mother said I want to help you. And, so, she wrote me a -- she said I just gave the same to your sister Candy and she said I want to do the same for you. And, so, she gave me a check for \$7,000 because I didn't think I was going to be able to find a job right away but as it turns out, I did. And, so, that was -- she gave me that. And then the thousand was -- what was that. I don't know what

Page 165

that's for. I'd have to see the notes.

Q. All right. And then I see on October, 2010 there's \$20,000 and there's a note out to the right that says original intent to take against inheritance but no letter documentation found to date. Will be treated as a gift. Do you know what that's about?

A. That's when I was trying to get some work finished on my house. And, so, my mother got me a check for 20,000. And that was supposed to be going against the inheritance, I don't know.

Q. Did you even know that that was the case? A. No.

Q. So, do you know -- have any idea why anybody else would have thought that was the case?

A. Well, Candy said it's because there was an amendment that was made and now everything goes against that.

Q. Candy, your sister?

A. Yes.

Q. But, so, your mother never said that to you,

that it was going against your inheritance?

A. No.

Q. And you never signed anything that said it was?

A. No.

Q. Okay. On the third page of Exhibit 12 there on

				5
	1	June 15th, 2011 there's the Exxon shares that we talked	1	farm stuff and things like that. But it just seemed
	2	about that were distributed to you?	2	like that's those are the two people she talked to.
		A. Uh-huh.	3	Q. Okay. And in terms of the farm, do you know
1	4	Q. And that says to pay off or fix house. So,	4	the status of the farm?
	5	that's something different from this 20,000?	5	A. All I know with the farm is it's been
	6	A. Right.	6	appraised. And I keep hearing that because of a change
	7	Q. And you don't have any knowledge that that was	7	that was made that my father should well, that
	8	supposed to go against your inheritance or anything?	8	something about how the trust is all set up now, that
	9	A. Oh, no, huh-uh.	9	makes it harder to parcel it or something like that.
	10	Q. In fact, you think it wasn't?	10	And because there just seems to be so much fighting back
	11	A. No, it wasn't. I know it wasn't. I know it	11	and forth, that this person doesn't want to stay
	12	wasn't. Because my mother and I had been talking and	12	involved because of that person. And I just keep trying
	13	she just she felt that because I had stayed in	13	to make them all understand that it's real estate. This
	14	Houston and stayed devoted to my parents when she knew	14	is probably the best investment you're going to have.
	15	that I loved spending time with my horses and things	15	And I hate to see that. And I said before you decide to
	16	like that, that because I had put all that off, she	16	sell your farm land, please put some research into can
	17	wanted to make it possible for me to either in the event	17	you take this money and let it grow at the rate that the
	18	that Carl ever needed a place to live, and I'm not	18	farm land is growing because my brother was pushing my
	19	saying that he was or wasn't, but at the time of the	19	mother to sell it for \$6,000 and right now that land is
	20	conversations I was having with my mother because my	20	probably worth \$15,000 an acre. So, I can't sway
	21	mother was hearing these conversations between Carl and	21	anybody one way or the other, but I'm just my from
	22	Drina on a daily basis as well as me. But in the event,	22	my concern my concern is that the one thing I wanted
	23	even so, she appreciated my help and my time and wanted	23	to hang on to the most which was farm land, it's going
	24	to make it possible for me to, you know, have a nice	24	to be forced to be sold which is a huge, huge mistake
	25	house or put money towards a house or just whatever.	25	just because everybody is so busy fighting back and
-	<u></u>	Page 167		Page 169
		rage 107		raue 109
				-
ł	1	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of	1	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't
	2	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much	2	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I
	2 3	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135	2 3	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house,
	2 3 4	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was	2 3 4	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this
	2 3 4 5	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to	2 3 4 5	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did
	2 3 4 5 6	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of	2 3 4 5 6	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy,
	2 3 4 5 6 7	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, 	2 3 4 5 6 7	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry,
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with this. And she said she had talked with Vacek and she	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be. Q. And is it leased?
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with this. And she said she had talked with Vacek and she had talked with Rich Rikkers and everything. So	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be. Q. And is it leased? A. Yes, it is.
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with this. And she said she had talked with Vacek and she had talked with Rich Rikkers and everything. So because I didn't want there ever to be an issue that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, U'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be. Q. And is it leased? A. Yes, it is. Q. And do you know what the income is?
	$ \begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ \end{array} $	Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with this. And she said she had talked with Vacek and she had talked with Rich Rikkers and everything. So because I didn't want there ever to be an issue that this was going to be a problem.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be. Q. And is it leased? A. Yes, it is. Q. And do you know what the income is? A. As far as I know, it is it just went up
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with this. And she said she had talked with Vacek and she had talked with Rich Rikkers and everything. So because I didn't want there ever to be an problem. Q. And why would she talk to Rich Rikkers about 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be. Q. And is it leased? A. Yes, it is. Q. And do you know what the income is? A. As far as I know, it is it just went up recently. Memory, it went from oh, wait, it's
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 3	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with this. And she said she had talked with Vacek and she had talked with Rich Rikkers and everything. So because I didn't want there ever to be an problem. Q. And why would she talk to Rich Rikkers about it? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be. Q. And is it leased? A. Yes, it is. Q. And do you know what the income is? A. As far as I know, it is it just went up recently. Memory, it went from oh, wait, it's changed because my mother used to have it rented at 225
	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. I noticed that other people who got shares of stock at that same, in that same time period got much less. Like you got 1325 shares, other people got 135 shares. Did she talk with you about what amount she was going to give to A. She asked me just to come up with a list of what I thought, of what I thought it might take and, so, I did. And she said, well, that's what daddy gave to Anita. So, I mean, that's but I left that up to them. But Anita called me and said that mother had talked to her about it. I said, look, Anita, I don't want there ever to be anything that's going to come back to say that there was any funny business or anything like that. So, are you sure that I mean, I don't want this to ever come back as a problem. And, so, I asked her, I said are you sure that there's any documentation, I mean, that everything is fine with this. And she said she had talked with Vacek and she had talked with Rich Rikkers and everything. So because I didn't want there ever to be an problem. Q. And why would she talk to Rich Rikkers about 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	forth and they won't talk to each other. They won't they will not talk to each other. And that's what I don't understand is we all grew up in the same house, why we can't just all sit in a room and put all this garbage to the side. And I was like, Anita, if you did something you were sorry for, put it on the table. Amy, just put all this baggage aside and just sit here. But instead it's just all this snarking back and forth, back and forth, back and forth. And I realized I got sucked I get sucked into it. But and it's hard for me to not go, oh, I'm so, sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, oh, I'm so sorry, I'm sorry, I'm sorry until the point of where now everybody hates me. So, I don't know what to do. Q. But okay. I think my question was about the farm. So, is it on the market? A. No. It better not be. Q. And is it leased? A. Yes, it is. Q. And do you know what the income is? A. As far as I know, it is it just went up recently. Memory, it went from oh, wait, it's

	Page 170		Page 17
1	an acre. So, I think the income per year ends up being	1	Q. What were the two personal charges?
2	about \$55,000.	2	A. They were I think they're both to a vet
	Q. And do you know when that's paid and to whom	3	clinic.
4	it's paid?	4	Q. I'm sorry?
5	A. Well, in the past half was paid in March	5	A. A vet clinic, a veterinarian clinic.
6	because my mother would get a check in March and then	6	Q. And why were they in there?
7	she'd usually get one in September and October. And	7	A. Because I wanted to be paid back for what I had
8	because my father had it sharecropped, but I my	8	paid because I had to pay Tino and Robert one day
9	mother changed it to just a flat lease. And, so, she'd	9	because there was no money in the account.
10	get a check in March and then when they'd bring the	10	Q. So, you made you charged those things to
11	crops in September, Octoberish, then we'd get the other	11	offset
12	half.	12	A. Yes, yes, but I let her know I was doing that
13	Q. And, so, as far as you know, that's still being	13	because I had paid them I think it was almost like
14	paid now?	14	\$1300. And I had paid I had purchased 300, \$350
15	A. Yeah. And then I mean, even the bonus check	15	worth of Depends and other medical things for my brothe
16	for 2011 should be floating around somewhere.	16	and my mother. And that was my out-of-pocket.
17	Q. And have you received any portion of that?	17	Q. All right. Well, when you have the bank
18	A. No. And I've asked about it, but	18	records, please let us know so we can deal with those.
19	Q. What have you been told?	19	And, also, if you find these additional e-mails.
20	A. That nothing has been distributed.	20	A. I'll look. And then I'm going to verify some
21	Q. Nothing has been that something has been	21	of these other things on here because, like I said, I
22	received, but nothing has been distributed?	22	just
23	A. Right. And that's just like with the income	23	Q. That's fine.
24	for the house, is it earning interest, is it that's	24	A. I don't remember writing that, but I'm not
25	what I don't understand. There was this big push to got	25	saying I did or didn't. But I just don't remember some
•••••	Page 171		Page 173
1	to sell the house, okay, well, great, now where is the	1	of this being on there.
2	money? Is it getting interest, is it where is it? I	2	Q. Okay. I would appreciate it if you would
3	don't know.	3	verify. Okay.
4	Q. Okay. Well, once you have the bank records, if	4	MS. BAYLESS: So, for now until we have the
5	you would let me know that. And it may not be necessary	5	bank records, that's pass the witness.
6	to get back it depends on what's in the bank records.	6	MS. FOLEY: No questions.
7	But once you have the bank records, if you would get	7	MS. MCCUTCHEN: No questions.
8	those to us and then we can determine whether we need to	8	THE VIDEOGRAPHER: 2:27, we're off the
9	come back for another session to talk about the bank	9	record.
10	records at least as far as I'm concerned. These people	10	100010.
11	may have some questions. But that's all I have.	11	
12	A. I can tell you what's in there. It's paying	12	
13	the caregivers, it's paying medical bills, it's I	13	
14	bought some clothes for my mom when she got bigger. And	14	
15	there's Lands End, there's J.P J.C. Penney's. And	15	
16	then there's two charges in there where I bought \$300	16	
17	worth of Depends for Carl and my mother. And then I had	17	
18	to pay the caregivers I think it was 12 or \$1300 because	18	
19	there was no money in the account or something. But I	19	
20	paid that back. And there's two charges in there of	20	
21	mine that are personal, but it equals exactly what I	21	
	paid. So, there's the only two personal charges in	22	
22		23	
22 מי	incre, Unerwise, everything else is tood, caregivers		
	there. Otherwise, everything else is food, caregivers, gas, medical bills and any other bills that Tino had my	24	

	Page 174		Page 176
1	CHANGES AND SIGNATURE	1	NO. 2012-14538
2	WITNESS NAME: CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING DATE: JULY 6, 2012	2	IN RE:) IN THE DISTRICT COURT OF
	PAGE LINE CHANGE REASON)
ન		3	CARL HENRY BRUNSTING)
5	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	4) HARRIS COUNTY, TEXAS
6		4)
7		5) 80TH JUDICIAL DISTRICT
8		6	<i>,</i>
9		7	REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION
10	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	_	DEPOSITION OF CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING
11	·····	8 9	JULY 6, 2012
12	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	9 10	I, Jeanne C. Pearl, Certified Shorthand Reporter in
13		11	and for the State of Texas, hereby certify to the
14		12	following:
15		13	That the witness, CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING, was duly
16		14	sworn by the officer and that the transcript of the oral
17		15	deposition is a true record of the testimony given by
18		16 17	the witness; That the deposition transcript was submitted on
19		18^{17}	to the witness or to the attorney
20		19	for the witness for examination, signature and return to
21		20	me by;
22		21	That the amount of time used by each party at the
23		22	deposition is as follows:
24		23 24	Ms. Bobbie G. Bayless - 3 HOURS:59 MINUTE(S)
25		24 25	That pursuant to information given to the Deposition officer at the time said testimony was taken,
		<i>~~</i>	
	Page 175		Page 177
1	I, CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING, have read the	1	the following includes counsel for all parties of
2	foregoing deposition and hereby affix my signature that same is true and correct, except as noted above.	2 3	record: Ms. Bobbie G. Bayless, Attorney for Carl Henry
2	same is frue and correct, except as noted above.	~	Brunsting;
4		4	Ms. Maureen Kuzik McCutchen, Attorney for Anita
		c	Brunsting and Amy Brunsting;
5	CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING	5 6	Ms. Zandra E. Foley, Attorney for Vacek & Freed. I further certify that I am neither counsel for,
6		7	related to, nor employed by any of the parties or
7 °	THE STATE OF) COUNTY OF)	8	attorneys in the action in which this proceeding was
8 9	(CONTION)	9	taken, and further that I am not financially or
10	Before me,, on this day	10 11	otherwise interested in the outcome of the action. Further certification requirements pursuant to Rule
11	personally appeared CAROLE ANN BRUNSTING, known to me	12^{11}	203 of TRCP will be certified to after they have
12	(or proved to me under oath or through	13	occurred.
13) (description of identity	14	Certified to by me this 11th day of July, 2012.
14	card or other document)) to be the person whose name is	15 16	
15 16	subscribed to the foregoing instrument and acknowledged to me that they executed the same for the purposes and	17	
17	consideration therein expressed.		Jeanne C. Pearl, Texas CSR 456
18	Given under my hand and seal of office this	18	Expiration Date: 12/31/12
19	day of,	19	Firm Registration No. 210
20		13	MERRILL LEGAL SOLUTIONS 315 Capitol Street, Suite 210
21		20	Houston, Texas 77002
22	NOTARY PUBLIC IN AND FOR		Phone: 713-426-0400
		21	
23	THE STATE OF	20	
23	THE STATE OF COMMISSION EXPIRES:	22 23	
23 _4 25	THE STATE OF COMMISSION EXPIRES:	22 23 24	

		
	Page 178	
1 2	FURTHER CERTIFICATION UNDER RULE 203 TRCP	
	The original deposition was/was not returned to the deposition officer on ;	
5	deposition officer on; If returned, the attached Changes and Signature	
6	page contains any changes and the reasons therefor;	
7 8	If returned, the original deposition was delivered	
9	to, Custodial Attorney; That \$ is the deposition officer's	
10	charges to CARL HENRY BRUNSTING for preparing the	
11 12	original deposition transcript and any copies of	
13	exhibits; That the deposition was delivered in accordance	
14	with Rule 203.3, and that a copy of this certificate was	
15	served on all parties shown herein on and filed with the	
16 17	Clerk. Certified to by me this day of	
18	day of	
19		
20 21		
L	Jeanne C. Pearl, Texas CSR 456	
22	Expiration Date: 12/31/12	
23	Firm Registration No. 210 MERRILL LEGAL SOLUTIONS	
2.0	315 Capitol Street, Suite 210	
24	Houston, Texas 77002	
25	Phone: 713-426-0400	
2.0		
ĺ		
I		
ananan		